NATIONAL ARCHIVES & PUBLIC RECORDS SERVICES
OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA

# PATROL REPORTS

DISTRICT: WEST SEPIK

STATION: TELEFOMIN

VOLUME No: 5

ISBN: 9980-911 - 17 - 4

ACCESSION No: 496. PERIOD: 1956 - 1957

Filmed by/for the National Archives of Papua New Guinea, PORT MORESBY - 1995

Sole Custodian: National Archives of Papua New Guinea.

# Papua New Guinea Patrol Reports

Digitized version made available by



**Copyright:** Government of Papua New Guinea. This digital version made under a license granted by the National Archives and Public Records Services of Papua New Guinea.

**Use:** This digital copy of the work is intended to support research, teaching, and private study.

**Constraints:** This work is protected by the U.S. Copyright Law (Title 17, U.S.C.) and the laws of Papua New Guinea. Use of this work beyond that allowed by "fair use" requires written permission of the National Archives of Papua New Guinea. Responsibility for obtaining permissions and any use and distribution of this work rests exclusively with the user and not the UC San Diego Library.

**Note on digitized version:** A microfiche copy of these reports is held at the University of California, San Diego (Mandeville Special Collections Library, MSS 0215). The digitized version presented here reflects the quality and contents of the microfiche. Problems which have been identified include misfiled reports, out-of-order pages, illegible text; these problems have been rectified whenever possible. The original reports are in the National Archives of Papua New Guinea (Accession no. 496).

N TONAL ARCHIVES OF P.N.G. - WAL INI.

[Contents for Vol. 5]

PATROL REPORT OF: TELEFORMIN WEST SEPIK . ACC. No: 496. 4 4 [5]

		Volume No:	7. [5]. 1936/57 Number of Report	c. !	5 .	
PERORT No:	FOLIO	OFFICER CONDUCTING PATROL	AREA PATROLLED	MAPS.	PERIOD OF PATROL	FICHI No:
1 10+1956/57	1-10	G.F. BOTHH P.O	FERAMIN TRIBAL AREA.		29.8.56 - 1.9.56	+-
2 204 1952/57	1-20		MIANMIN AREA.		8.11.56 - 20.11.56	
[3]30F1956/57	1-24		ELIPTAMIN VALLEY & PORTION OF INNER			-
[4] 4 OX 1956/57	1-46	R.T. NEVILLE a/ADO	144.			-
[5] 5 04 1956/57	1-61		ATBALMIN TRIBAL AREA.	DESCRIPTION OF THE	14.1.57 - 5.3.57	
<u> </u>		The second second	A STATE OF THE RESERVE		20.53/	
<u> </u>						
<u> </u>						
			No. of the second			
	1					

#### SEFIK DISTRICT

### TELEFOLMIN SUB-DISTRICT PATROL REPORTS 1956/57

Patrol No.	Officer Conducting Patrol.	Area Patrolled.
1-1956/57	G.F. Booth	Feramin Tribal Area
-2-1956/57	R.T. Neville	Mianmin Area
-3- 1956/57	G.T. Booth	Eliptamin Valley & portion of the Inner Atabalmin
-4-1956/57	R.T. Neville	Mianmin
-5-1956/57	G.F. Booth	Atbalmin Tribal Area



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

# PATROL REPORT

Report No. 1942 P. OLMIN 1401 6 1430/8/
Patrol Conducted by G. Boorth. Patrol Quela
Area Patrolled Essamin Taibal Aca.
Patrol Accompanied by Europeans Medical Assistant. B.G. Byone.
Natives 6 Asice Constables. 2 N. M.Oc. 1 Duterpreter.
Duration—From 3.9./.8/1956to1/9/1955.6
Number of Days
Did Medical Assistant Accompany?
ast Patrol to Area by—District Services/19
Medical /18
Map Reference
Objects of Patrol To Durest gat the extent of the
Suffrenza Epidemii, and give Medical Treatment of
Director of Native Affairs,
PORT MORESBY.
Forwarded, pleas .
/ /19
District Commissioner
Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation £
Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund £
Amount Paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund

NA. 30-11-44

28th December, 1956.

The District Officer, WEWAK

Special Patrol TELEFONIN No.I of 1956/57.

The above Report is acknowledged.

Director

The WHIST

ul

28th December, 1956.

The Director, Department of Public Health, Port Horesby.

## Patrol Report WEWAK - 1-55/56.

Extract of the above report is attached for your information, please.

(A. A. Roberto)



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA



30/11/44

In Reply Please Quote

No. WEW. TELE. 1/56-57/

District Headquarters, Sepik District, WEWAK.

2nd November, 1956.

The Director, Department of Native Affairs, PORT MORESEX.

CPECIAL PATROL SELEPO IN NO. 1/56-57
FERMIN AREA.

Please find enclosed two (2) conies of the Special Report submitted by Mr. C.F. Booth, Patrol Officer on a patrol of the FERMIN area, Telefomin.

Influenza epidemics are not ar unusual occurrence but in backward areas such as FERAMIN, they are a demoralizing and frightening phemomena.

Every effort is being made to influence the natives in this area to take advantage of medical benefits, and it should not be long before greater use of European drugs may be expected. The placing of a local trained N.M.O. in the area chould assist in this.

The Assistant Eistrict Officer, Telefomin will be requested to maintain close contact with these meanls so that, with their return from "self immosed isolation", a true picture of the result of the epidemic may be obtained.

Andre J. barry

WEN. TELE. 1/56-57/ 1846.

District Headquarters, Sepik District, WEWAK.

2nd November, 1956.

The Director, Department of Native Affairs, PORT MORESBY,

## SPECIAL PATROL TELEPONIN NO. 1/56-57 FERANIN AREA.

Please find enclosed two (2) copies of the Special Report submitted by Mr. G.F. Booth, Patrol Officer on a patrol of the FERAMIN area, Tolefonin.

Influenza epidemics are not an unusual occurence but in beckward areas such as FERAMIN, they are a demoralizing and frightening phomosoma.

area to take advantage of medical benefits, and it should not be long before greater use of Suropean drugs may be expected. The placing of a local breined \$1.00.0. In the area should assist in this.

The Assistant District Officer, Telefomin will be requested to maintain close contact with these people so that, with their return from "self imposed isolation", a true picture of the result of the epidemic may be obtained.

Aufun J. Carry (F.P. KAAD) 250

#### TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT.



Special Patrol Telefolmin No. 1/56-57. 16th October, 1956.

Report of a Patrol to the

FERAMIN TRIBAL AREA.

SEPIK DISTRICT.

Officer Conducting Patrol: G.F.Booth, Patrol Officer.

FERAMIN TRIBAL AREA. Area Patrolled

To Investigate the extent of the Influenza Epidemic, and give Medical Attention where possible. Objects of the Patrol :

4 days (29/8/56 - 1/9/56). Duration

: B.G.Goble, Medical Assistant, Personnel Accompanying

6 Police Constables,

2 Native Medical Orderlies,

1 Interpreter.

#### INTRODUCTION.

This report covers a brief visit to the Feramin tribal area.

The Feramin group live south of Telefolmin Station in a narrow valley situated between the Behrmann Mountains and the Hindenburg Range. As far as can be accurately estimated this area is approximately two miles south of the Papuan Border.

During the early part of August, 1956 an Influenza epidemic swept the immediate Telefolmin area. It was not realised until later in the month that this epidemic was more widespread than was first thought. Vague rumours of many deaths in the Feramin area reached the station so this patrol hastily set out to render whatever assistance possible.

As the patrol dealt almost exclusively with matters pertaining to health, and as the Medical Assistant, Mr.B.G.Goble accompanied the patrol, this report is quite brief.

#### DIARY.

- 29th August : Departed Telefolmin Station at 0900 hours. Crossed the Sol River by bridge and descended through rain forest to the Maran River, which is the land boundary between Telefolmin and Feramin. The river was running strongly and fording was difficult. Ascended sharply from the river and then dropped steadily to the Um River. The bridge here was unsafe for carriers so a temporary structure was built and the patrol moved on to Feramin, arriving at 1315 hours. Word immediately sent to the nearly village sinforming them of the patrol's arrival and purpose.
- 30th August : Inspected villages of Simintavip and Igintavip. Lined people, many absentees, medical treatment given where necessary. Further advice of patrol sent to other Feramin villages.
- 31st August : Inspected villages of Famukmin, Oksimin and Kobramin.
  Few people seen. Medical treatments continued. Temporary
  Aid Post established at camp site.
- lst September: Departed Feramin at 0630 hours, arrived Telefolmin Statton at 1015 hours.

#### NATIVE AFFAIRS.

The Feramins gave the patrol a lifeless reception. This was in direct contrast to the enthusiastic welcome that was given to the previous patrol in March (Report No. 4/55-56).

The Influenza epidemic has obviously left the people dispirited, and it will be some little time before they are ready to resume their normal way of life.

Relations between the Government and the Feramins have always been good. The people live in five main villages, Simintavip, Igintavip, Famukmin, Kobrambn and Oksimin. These villages are sub-divided into many small hamlets. The Headmen are strong supporters of the Government and they have considerable influence over their respective groups.

The Feramins have always shown a certain reticence towards medicine, especially for ailments other than sores and ulcers. The people have, in comm on with the other Telefolmin peoples, the belief that internal complaints, stomach pains and suchlike are the work of spirits. Consequently, they are inclined to regard medicine as a treatment for them as useless. This patrol instructed the Headmen that future epidemics must be reported promptly, as a point of reasoning it was mentioned to the Feramins that though they might not have much faith in Government medicine they had only a small population and it was not right for large numbers of people to die, when the Government could considerably reduce the numbers of deaths providing it was given a little co-operation. It is considered that continual expression along these lines will show results.

The patrol made no demands upon the people. As soon as the Feramins indicate that they have thrown off their illness, work will be started to restore inter-village roads to order, bridges will be built over the Maran and Um Rivers. Two new Rest Houses will also have to be built, as the old building at Simintavip is almost beyond repair and the other at Kobramin has collapsed completely.

#### MEDICAL AND HEALTH.

1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1

The patrol was accompanied by the Medical Assistant, Mr.B.G.Goble and two Native Medical Orderlies from the Telefolmin Native Hospital.

As Mr. Goble's report will cover fully the nature and form of the epidemic only brief mention will be made here.

It appears that during early August the Influenza epidemic spread from the Telefolmin villages to Feramin. At the first signs of this sickness which threatened to engulf them, the Feramins erected elaborate archways outside their villages and planted different types of lilies along the roads. However, when these precautions failed to deter the progress of the epidemic; the people deserted their normal haunts and dispersed into the bush. Normally the Feramins live in hamlets ranging in

#### NATIVE AFFAIRS con.

size from one to three or four families. The unchecked progress of the epidemic caused these hamlets; to become deserted as in twos and threes the people slipped away into the bush to await the passing of the sickness.

This self-imposed isolation helped greatly in limiting the spread of the epidemic, but it also provided this patrol with the impossible task of locating 842 people (figures from Patrol Report No. 4/55-56) scattered over many square miles of rough country. In seeing 300 people it is considered that the patrol did relatively well whenix it is realised that 100 of the total population were on the other side of the Hindenburg Range, and the balance were scattered to such an extent that fathers had no idea where their children were, and brother was parted from brother. Short of plunging blindly into the bush the patrol had no way of locating the absentees. Even this course was considered until it was discovered that the epidemic was waning.

Close examination of the people seen, revealed that the sickness had spread quickly and had then commenced to wane, due no doubt to the people scattering in its path. The patrol recorded 17 deaths; of which total 11 may be attributed to influenza and 6 to other causes. Of these 11 deaths, 5 were adult males, 5 adult fe males and 1 male child. It was noticed that of the 10 dead adults 6 were in the aged or near aged group. It was noticed further that 7 of the total dead came from the villages nearest to Telefolmin; the more remote villages escaped lightly as the people scattered when deaths were reported elsewhere.

To enable treatment to be given to those recovering from the sickness, a temporary Aid Post was established near Simintavip. This Post was staffed by Jumengim, a Feramin youth who has been trained as a Medical Orderly. It is intended that treatments will be continued until all signs of the disease have gone. Messages were sent out into the bush informing all of the existence of the Aid Post, and that treatment would be available for the asking.

A closer watch will be maintained in future for a re-occurrence of Influenza and other infectious diseases.

G.F.Booth, PATROL OFFICER.



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

# PATROL REPORT

Patrol Conducted	by G.F. Box	OTH PATROL DEFICER
		YALLEY and portion of to INNER ATAK
		B. Guble Mudical Assistant.
Patrol Accompanie		
		exs RPMAGC., 2 Medical Orderlies.
Duration-From.	18.//19.5.6.to/	12/19.56
		ys
Did Medical Assis	stant Accompany?	Yes.
Last Patrol to Area	by—District Services	VXX /1956 June Akabalmin
	A	PRIL/1956 Eliptamin Valley
	Medical	AFRIMITY Chotamin Valle.
Objects of Patrol.	1 Census Revision	FRIL / 1956 Eliptanin Valley Whit / 1955 Eliptanin Valley John Abd almid John Market  Land Marke
Objects of Patrol.	Based on tele 1 Consus Revision Retake cocaped URY.	Johnin Sub-District map.
Objects of Patrol.	Based on tele 1 Consus Revision Retake cocaped URY.	formin Sub-Dietrict map. 2 Coustration Rest Houses 8 Posis
Objects of Patrol.	Based on tele 1 Consus Revision Retake cocaped URY.	formin Sub-Dietrict map. 2 Coustration Rest Houses 8 Posis
Objects of Patrol.	Based on tele 1 Consus Revision Retake cocaped URY.	forming Sub District Map.  2. Construction Plant Houses, 8 Position priorities. 5. Constitution of Sort Def
Objects of Patrol.	Based on tele 1 Consus Revision Retake cocaped URY.	forming Sub District Map.  2. Constitution of Post Depletion of Sort Depletion of So
Objects of Patrol.  of Conds. 4.  B. 10 B. 506  Director of Native PORT MORESBY.	Based on tele 1 Consus Revision Retake cocaped URY.	Formation Substituted Market & Posts Prioducers S. Consolidation of Sort July  Forwarded, please.  Derrice Commissioner
Objects of Patrol.  of Conds. 4.  b. 10 b. 50 f  Director of Native PORT MORESBY.  / /19  Amount Paid for	Based on tele I Sensus Revision Retake eocaped Vey. Affairs,	formation Substituted Market a lose prioducers. 3. lose prioducers. 5. Consolidation of Sort Inf  Forwarded, please.  Durrice Commissioner
Objects of Patrol.  of Roads. 4.  b. 11 B. 506  Director of Native PORT MORESBY.  / /19  Amount Paid for Amount Paid fro	Danied Som Lehe  I Centus Persion  Retake cocaped  Vey.  Affairs,  War Damage Compensat	forming Substituted Marker & Posts  Prioducers. S. Consolidation of Sort. Inf  Forwarded, please.  Durise Commissioner  ion £

# Village Popula

VILLAGE    DATE OF CRNSUS   DI   Month   O.1 Year   1-4   S-5   9-11   Over 13   1/3											DEATH	HS .						- 6	MIC
OFEKAMIN 28-11-56 1  1) JATICIAN 2-18-56 2 2  1HAMTICIAN 3 1 2  1HAMTICIAN 5 1 2  1HAMTICIAN 5 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	Bi	rths	0-1 N	Month	0-1	Year	1-	-4	5-					13	males Cirr		'n
TOTALS.  1 0 3 1 2 2 1 2 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	* 1		М	F	М	F	М	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	12 32	M	I
INANTICIN 3 1 2 2 1 3 1 1 1 1 9 3 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	OFEKAMIN	28.11.56	1											-	2	2		4	4
INAMTICIN 3 1 2 1 1 2 5 3 3 1 1 1 1 6 9 4 3 1 1 1 1 6 9 4 5 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	WATIGIN	2.12.56	2	2											1	5		C. C. C. C.	9
MISIMMIN 6 3 3 3 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1		3		2				4_		1					2	5		1	3
BONVIN 11 4 5 1 1 1 3 10  AFOGAVIP 14 2 1 1 1 2 2 5 2  KOBRAMIN 14 3 2 1 1 2 3 3  UTEMPTIGIN 14 1 5 2 1 1 2 3 7 6  AGAMTAVIP 15 2 3 1 2 3 7 6  AGAMTAVIP 15 2 2 1 3 3 10  AGUNKAVIN 16 8 4 2 2 1 3 3 3 10  AGUNKAVIN 16 8 4 2 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 4 5		6	3	3											4	3		ı	1
APOGAVIP  14 2 1  1 2 2 5 2  KORRAMIN  14 3 2  UTEMPTICIN  14 1 1 2 2 3 3  UTEMPTICIN  15 2 3 1 2 3 7 6  AGAMTAVIP  15 2 2 1 3 3 3  AGUNKAMIN  16 8 4 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 4 5  TOTALS.  PREVIOUS  RENIOUS  CENSUS  MARCH 1955  PSAU LATION  1792	KOMDAVIO	10	9	1				2	1	2		1		1	16	9		4	-
AFOGAVIP  14 2 1  1 1 2 2 5 2  KOBRAMIN  14 3 2  UTEMTIGIN  14 1 5  BILTAVIP  15 2 3  AGAMTAVIP  15 2  AGAMTAVIP  15 4 2  1 1 3 3  1 4 4 1 1  2 3 7, 6  AGUNKADVIN  10 8 4  AGUNKADVIN  10 8 4  PREVIOUS  CENSUS  MARCH 1955  PORLLATION 1792	BOLVIL	(1	4	5			1			1					3	2		4	
TERAPDANID 14 1 1 1 2 2 5 2  KOBRAMIN 14 3 2  UTEMTICIN 14 1 5  BILTAVIP 15 2 3 7 6  AGAMTAVIP 15 2 1 3 3 1  TAGATEMTICIN 15 4 2 2 1 3 3 3 6  AGUNKADUIN 10 8 4 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 4 5  TOTALS. 40 20 2 2 3 5 3 2 1 5 44 43 1 88 51		14	2	1												1		3	10
KOBRAMIN 14 3 2 1 1 2 3 3 4 4 4 1 1 1 2 3 3 3 7 6 1 1 2 3 3 7 6 1 2 3 7 6 1 3 3 1 7 6 1 3 3 1 7 6 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1		14		1			+				1	ilia.		1	2	2		5	2
TOTALS. 40 20 2 3 5 3 8 1 5 44 43 1 38 6		144	3	2					0		1	1		2	3	3			
BILTAULP IS 2 3 7 6 AGAMTAVIP IS 2 1 3 3 7 6 AGAMTAVIP IS 4 2 2 1 3 3 3 0 AGUNKAMIN IS 8 4 1 1 1 1 1 1 4 5  TOTALS. 40 30 2 2 3 5 3 2 1 5 44 43 1 38 6			1	5											4	4		1	1
AGAMTAVIP 15 2 2 1 3 3 3 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 4 \$ 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 4 \$ 1 1 1 1		15	2	3						1					2	3		7	6
TAGATEMTIGIN 15 4 2 2 1 3 3 3 6 1 4 4 5 ABUNKALIN 16 8 4 1 1 1 1 1 1 4 5 1 1 1 1 1 4 5 5 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6				2											1			3	1
AGUNKALIN 10 8 4 1 1 1 1 1 1 4 8  TOTALS. 40 30 2 2 3 5 3 2 1 5 44 43 1 88 5		Mallan Andrew	4	2					2		1				3	3			
TOTALS. 40 30 2 2 3 5 3 2 1 5 44 43 1 38 5			8	4									1	1	1		1	4	
PSPU LATION 1792	TOTALS.		40	30			2	2	3	S	3	6	1	5	44	43	ı	38	8
PSPU LATION 1792																		•	
FORGLATION DELEGASE 1-97%					PRE	Nr OO	5	CE	45 03					1	1792				•
									Porc	LAT	ION	DE	QE.	ASE	1.97%				
																		3	•
																		1	

# ulation Register

Area Patrolled

0		TION	S	Г	AT W		T FRC	M VII		ENTS		Π	LABO	OUR		Fea	(ALES	Size	(Ex	TOT	ALS Absen	itee)	0+1
Ir		-	Out	In Di	side strict	Out	tside trict	Go		1	ssion	Ma		1	nales	nant	Number of Child Bearing Age	Average Size of Family	Ch	100 PM	Philippo	ults	GRAND
M	I	1	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	М	F	10-16	16-45	10-16	16-45	Pregnant	Num of O Bear Age	¥°	M	F	M	F	M + F
4	6		2	Save								5	18	2	17		15	5	20	16	19	18	75
1	q			Gast 3								7	19	2	13		13	2.4	13	13	18	14	61
2	3		2	gars								7	29	2	19	1	17	2	21	13	19	20	88
1	1		2	gad 4								8	36	12	27	1	26	2.5	37	36	36	35	135
4	7	0	3	gare,								31	71	20	54	1	54	2.6	84	47	77	72	287
4			4	gare	1							9	40	5	32	1	32	2.5	33	33	43	40	164
3	(0)			8 yan	4							7	25	3	27	3	25	1.8	22	16	20	28	94
3	2	2	7	garl	4	Petice						9	26	8	21		19	3.2	30	18	25	23	103
		3	5	1	1	1						20	44	5	31	4	31	24	40	26	45	39	15-6
1	1	3	2	3		Police						6	24	3	21		19	1.9	18	15	25	23	84
7	6	3 3	3	4	-	1						11	21	3	19		18	3.1	20	22	30	21	93
3	1	3	3	3				1				8	31	13	18	2	18	3 2.7	36	22	30	20	126
F			21	2									30	15	33	- ch	30	4.7	41	39	31	34	147
•		•										16					j						
38	51	30	કડ	Ball 3 Station	1	2						156	uua	101	358	13	343	2.7	427	3uu	451	413	1696
					-																		
•																							
4																							
					-																,		
	1																						
	100										0												

NA.30-11-64

4th June, 1957.

The District Officer, Sepik District, WEWAK.

### Telefomin Patrol Report No.3 of 1956/57.

The attitude of the native peoples towards the Administration is obviously improving. They are propered to (a) assist in read in-proveements (b) appear for commus checking in satisfactory numbers (c) assist in providing rest houses (d) provide food for patrols (e) appear for and receive medical treatment.

Difficulties are always experienced in selecting the Head man of any villags. Where there is no Head man there is no control of people in groups. I suggest that a trial be given to the establishment of an unofficial council of Head men for a particular group. In this manner you will be able to govern to some degree the actions of the group as a whole. This group organisation will allow you to ensure that the same people do not have to perform the "chorses" all the time. I feel that the appointments of Luluais and Tultuls should not be spread in the Telefondin area but that the looser, indirect approach through councils eight be the most satisfactory way of dealing with these scattered and difficult people.

Footpads then bridal paths construction will assist you in your ground communication problem. These tracks can then be graded for motor cycle use.

The patrol has been satisfactorily performed under difficult conditions.

One of the highlights of the patrol is the fact that Mantoux tests were conducted in all villages.

P. (A.A. Roberts)

8/4 2/6

3

3

3

38

NA. 30-11-64

Department of Mative Affairs, Port Moresby.

4th June, 1957.

The Director of Public Health, PORT MORESHY.

1.00

Attached hereto is extract from Telefomin Patrol Report No.3 of 1956/57, for your information, please.

C.C. R.
(A.A. Boberte)
P.C.
Piregtor.

P.R. TEL. No. 3 of 1956/57

District Headquarters, Sepik District, WEWAK.

18th April, 1957.

The Assistant District Officer, TELEFOLMIN.

0

#### TELEFOLMIN PATROL REPORT NO. 3 OF 1956/57:

Receipt of this Report is acknowledged and it is obvious that it contains the kind of detailed information necessary to consolidate our knowledge of the area, and essential before the making of further decisions on its future. These are the kind of patrols upon which you must concentrate now that the HIANNIN situatio is actiling down. They do not make the headlines but in the ultimate they are the basis of successful administration. The approval of sole patrols close to the station will facilitate such patrols.

The Native Situation section emphasises a point which is sometimes lost sight of in one's natural desire to get shead with station work, especially when the surrounding populations are not or's large. It is essential that work is apportioned fairly smongst them, taking into consideration their available labour. In the case of TELEFOLMIN, FFRORT MUST ALSO BE MADE to get in people from outside areas so that our influence is constantly spread further and not concentrated locally.

Although I maintain that roads are the sine qua non of development, it is obvious that in some divisions the terrain or spar population will make their construction impossible. In those places our only course is improvement of walking tracks.

I know that the reason you give for the delay in submitting this Report was Mr. Booth's absence on the recent MIANMIM murder patrol but in future, ensure that upon return from a petrol the first thing done by its leader is the completion of his Report.

(F.P. Kaad) a/District Officer

> c.c. Director of Native Affairs,

Original and copy of the Report and Camping Allowance

A good petrol by ar officer who as his feet when on petrol.

his brains as well

### TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW CUINEA

30-1-2/104

Sub-District Office,

9th April, 1957

The District Officer, Sepik District,

) 11

3

l

0

## PATROL REPORT NO. 3 of 1956/57 - TELEPOLEIN

Please find enclosed three (3) copies of the

Mr. Booth has been rather hard on the Headmen.

However, I can appreciate his point of view. Different to
other areas which have lulusds picked out who are usually very
pro-Covernment, the policy here has been to appoint as headman
only those who traditionally hold that position-except the
cases where such men are now serving sentences for the
cases where such men are now serving sentences for the
of Messrs. Sz. ka and Herris. Such men may or may not be whole
heartedly for the Government. Apparantly some are not. However,
with constant patrolling and showing them that we are very
interested in their area, we will instill more than a spark of
interests.

From the census rigures it would appear that there has been a slight decrease over the past twenty one months.

Most of these were directly attributable to the recent epidemic of influence which swept through the Telefolmin Sub-District.

It is good to see that there was an increase in the census attendance.

You will notice that there has been somewhat of a delay in compiling this report. Except for a short period around Christmas, Mr. Booth has been on patrol constantly. Since returning to the Station he has had to write his section of the more important MIAMMIN patrol as well as attend to Stores which had been neglected with the advent of all Officers being out on patrol. Our Storeman is hopelessly unable to attend to such details.

(R.T. NEVILLE)

Att/

### TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.

RTH.

1

File, 30-1-5/41.

Sub-District Office, TELEFOLMIN.

26th November, 1956.

Mr. G. Booth, Patrol Officer, TELEFOLMIN.

### PATROL INSTRUCTIONS.

As verbally arranged you will proceed on patrol to the ELIPTAMIN area as soon as possible.

The patrol will be accompanied by Mr. B. Goble E.M.A. who is interested in doing a T.B. survey of the area. Render him every assistance to enable him to see as many people as possible.

The main objects of the patrol will be:-

- Census check. (a)
- Where necessary the renewal and construction of Rest Houses in the area. (d.
- Arrange for connecting reads to be built between the various villages in the Eliptamin walley endeavour to put in roads of a gradient of not more than 1 in 8. Market timbers for this purpuse will be taken by the patrol. (e)
- Contact the people of the Atbalmin area letting them know of the recent patrol to their enemies the MIANMIH, and of the friendly relations established. Inform the that reprisals of any description must ceas and for them to endeavour to establish pear ful arrangements per media of the Government (a)
- Retake into custody the three escaped prisoners KELEMELINGIN of KOMMAVIP, FUGIMHOK of AGUNTAVIP and AGAMUSEP of AGUNTAVIP. Let the headmen know of our displeasure of their for not bringing in these men of their com volition and use the headmen to the greatest extent to bring about these end. (e)
- Pertaining to the lighter side of our duties -inform the people of the coming Christmas festivities and invite ther all to attend -you may be able to arrange for a few pigs for the occasion. (f)

Ten police including an H.C.O. should be sufficient for the patrol, arrange to take most of those who did not accompany the last patrol.

of telles R.T. Nevilla. a/A.D.O.

### TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

8th April, 1957

111

### PATROL REPORT No. 3 of 1956-57 - TELEFOLMIN, SEPIK DIS RICT

Officer Conducting Patrol:

Area Patrolled:

Area Last Patrolled:

Patrol Accompaniel By

G.F. Booth, Patrol Officer.

ELIPTAMIN VALLEY and Portion of the INNER ATBALMIN

ELIPTAMIN VALLEY - APRIL, 1956 INNER ATBALMIN - JULY, 1956

Mr. B. Goble, Medical Assistant

No. 2554 L/Cpl. WALINGINGI

No. 6554 Const. WALAMAIWAI

LANGA No. 6737

KUSINO

No. 7403 OVISIM

No. 7404

KAUPA No. 8973

No. 8975 11 MAI

LILI No. 9005

NIGI No. 9006

IARIF No. 9185

TINAMULICK N.M.O.

SUMENGIM

N.M.O.

Duration of Patrol:

From 28/11/56 to 19/12/56. Number of days:- 22.

Objects of Patrol:

- Census Revision.
   Construction of Rest Houses
- Positioning of Roads
- Retake Escaped Prisoners
- Consolidation of Government Influence

T.B. Survey
To inform the ATBALMIN people that
reprisels agains the MIANMIN for past atrocities must cease.

Map Reference:

Map Attached.

## PATROL REPORT No. 3 of 1956-57 - TELEFOLMIN.

#### INTRODUCTION.

This report covers a patrol to the ELIPTAMIN Velley and portion of the Inner ATBALMIN.

11.00

The ELIPTAMIN Valley, which lies north of TELEFOLMIN Station, is ringed on three sides by mountains. The DONNER Range fences the Northern is ringed on three sides by modification. The boundar hange tendes of the valley, to the south lies the MITTHE Mountains whilst a smaller side of the Valley, to the south lies the MITTHE Mountains whilst a smaller side of the Valley, to the south lies the MITTHE Mountains whilst a smaller side of the Valley. the OM and ELIP (DONNER) Rivers are situ ted in this smaller range. The OM flows away to the East to become a big river as it forms the STRICKLAND.
The ELIP, small by comparison, splits the ELIPTAMIN Valley as it drops down to join the SEPIK River.

The section of the ATBALMIN area visited by this patrol lies North Wes of TELEFOLMIN Station, and is situated opposite the open or Western end of the ELIPTAMIN Valley on the Western bank of the SEPIK River. The full extent of the ATBALMIN area is not known. Indications are that it extends almost to the Dutch New Guinea Border, but this has not been verified by patrols.

Though a large number of patrols have moved in and through the ELIPTAMIN Valley there is a lack of accurate information held at TELE-POINTN concerning villages, gardens, tracks, welking times, Headmen etc., therefore this report has been expanded to contain meny small but vital details that should considerably assist future patrols.

The Inner ATBALMIN area has had no consolidated contact. The earlier patrols conducted by Messrs. Clifton-Bessett, Doolan and West followed different routes and as yet it is difficult to collate the information gethered. The area visited by this patrol was initially visited in July of this year, Report No.1/56-57 refers.

#### DIARY.

### Wednesday 28th November, 1956.

Departed TELEFOLMIN Station at 1405 and Moved slong the At 1450 left the open grasslands and commenced a steady ascent through light forest until top or ridge reached (5550). Descended to the OPEK River, crossed by bridge and climbed to the camp site 1630. (5500ft.) New Rest House under construction. Tents mitched. Village people waiting at camp site, census revised. Gardens in the area newly planted, no food available. Guard posted.

### Thursday 29th November, 1956.

13

Departed OPEKAMIN camp at 0630 ascended steadily. Spelled at 0730 (6400ft.) Moved on at 0745, still elimbing. Arrived top of range at 0855 (6550ft.) Spelled until 0915 then moved in a westerly direction along the top of the range. Spelled in an old garden at 1205 (5800ft. descended gradually. Arrived track leading to IUaTIG.N Moved on at 1215, descended gradually. Arrived track leading to IUATIGAN evillage at 1230 (5600ft.) Camped. Messengers sent to IUATIGAN and village at 1230 (5600ft.) to sample afternoon about 25 natives brought food to camp. Guides for following day obtained. Guard posted.

### Friday 30th November, 1956.

Broke camp departing at 0625. Descended sharply along a poor track. Spelled at 0830 (3800ft.) at an old camp site of Mr. Cliftonpoor track. Spelled at 0830 (2800ft.) at an old camp site of Mr. Clifton-Bassett. On at 0845, swinging northwest along a narrow ridge parrallel with the SEPIK River. Spelled at 1000 (2750ft.) On at 1015, dropped stedply into flat swampy area, several sage palms seen. Arrived SEPIK River at 1120 (1600ft.). Repairs made to bridge. Crossed at 1200 and ascended a steep ridge. Climbed strenuously until 1315. Spelled (3375ft.). On at 1330, still climbing. Top of range resched at 1350 (3625ft.). Descended into

Arrival of the patrol surprised a group of natives who were working in the garden. Some immediately ran into the garden area of ATBALMIN group. bush whilst others seized weapons and commence to act in a hostile manner. Pairol alerted in case of rouble. Interpreters called out to the armed natives to put down their weapons and come forward, but they scattered into the bush. The Patrol Officer with Police and Interpreters moved forward into the garden and eventually persuaded one native to come forward. This man had accompanied the previous patrol back to TELEFOLMIN. He was assured of the patrol's intentions, and at one he began calling out to his people. The patrol now moved into the centre of the garden and camped on a site selected by the previous patrol (3100ft.) A party of 15 ATRAININS arrived soon afterwards with food. These people were quite friendly and despatched a runner to tell their headmen of the Government's visit. Guard posted. Heavy rain fell during the night.

### Saturday 1st December. 1956.

Remained at camp site. A party of 35 to 40 natives, including women and children, brought food to the patrol during the morning. the headman's arrival this group was addressed and advised of the Government's policy towards the MIANMINS. All clearly indicated their villing-ment's policy towards the MIANMINS. All clearly indicated their villing-ness to abide by the Government's decisions and assured the patrol that they would cease further acts of retaliation against the MIANMINS. Medical treatments given where necessary. More food far in excess of the patrol's requirements brought for sale. Guard posted. Heavy rain again fell during the night.

### Sunday 2nd December, 1956.

Broke camp departing at 0615. Followed route used by patrol on its inward trip. Reached SEPIK River at 0750. Cli bed up to previous resting place, spelled 0900. Moved on at 0915 ascending steeply. Spel at1030 (3800ft.). On at 1050, still fellowing original track. At 1100 swung away along a track prepared by the IUATIGIN people. Commenced a series of small ascents and descents before climbing to top of a nerrow ridge (4300ft.). Followed this ridge to an old garden from where IMATIGIN ridge (430011.). Followed this ridge to an old garden from where learness village could be seen. Propped to a small stream then climbed to the utilage 1230 (4300ft.). Site for patrol propared. Camped. Revised census the during late afternoon. Purchased food. Medical treatments given. Guard posted.

### Monday 3rd. December, 1956.

Departed IUATIGIN at 0710, descended steeply to a fast Departed LUATIGER at 0710, descended steeply to a fast flowing creek. Followed downstream for a short distance before climbing to the INANTIGEN hamlet of KANTIGENTIGEN 6800 (4700ft.). Descended up the ATEM River 0845 (3850ft.). Spelled. Moved on at 0900 climbed up the almost perpendicular side of a ridge to another hamlet Climbed up the almost perpendicular side of a ridge to another namet upber, then followed along the crest of the ridge to the INANTIGIN Rest House. Arrived 1000 (5400ft.). Revised census during the aftermoon. Mantoux test injections given by E.M.A.Goble. Purchased food. Guard posted.

## Tuesday 4th December, 1956.

Medical treatments Remained at INANTIGIN Rest House.

New Rest House commenced upon an abandoned village site near Parties out seeking possible sites for vehicular roads. UPBEL namlet. Guard posted.

## Wednesday 5th December, 1956.

Departed INANTIGIN at 0630. Descended steeply over broken ground before dropping sharply into a small stream. Ascended steeply over a sharp spur and then descended through an old garden, below the MISINNIN hamlet at IFALMS. Climbed steadily along a good track to UNTEMTICIN hamlet, then through the village and up to the MISINMIN Rest House. Arrived 0730(4700'). Tents pitched. Cl Rest House demolished. Census revised and new building commenced. Food purchased. Road site parties out. Mantoux test made. Heavy rain during the afternoon and night.

### Thursday 6th December, 1956

Departed MISINMIN at 0735, returned to INANTIGIN.
Progress slow as the previous days rain had washed most or the
track away. Arrived INANTIGIN 0905. Mantoux injections checked
by E.M.A. Goble. BCG injections given. New Nest House almost
completed. Police barracks commenced. Departed INANTIGIN 1345
arrived MISINMIN 1455. New Rest House complete except for walls,
Police barracks under construction. Suard rosted. Heavy rain
during evening.

### Friday 7th December, 1956

At MISTREMIN. Rest House and barvacks were continued. Medical treatments given. Several minor disputes settled. Food purchased. Guard maintained.

#### Saturday 8th December, 1956

Mantoux injects given by E.M.A Goble then moved on to KOMDAVIP. Departed MISIMMIN 0950 steady descent them over undulating swampy ground before climbing to the KOMDAVIP Rest House. Arrived 1115 (4960 feet). Rest House demolished, new building commenced. Food purchased. Road parties out. Guard posted.

### Sunday 9th December, 1956

At KOMDAVIP. Observed.

#### Monday 10th December, 1956

At KONDAVIP. Mantoux tests made. Food purchased. Census revised, many absentees in the FAR River gardening area. Talks with village people. New Rest House completed. Escaped prisoner KERISOPROK (KELEBELENGIM) brought in by Headman. Guard

#### Tuesday 11th December, 1956

Departed KOMDAVIP at 0700. Crossed two Tast flowing streams before ascending to BODVIL Rest House. Arrived 0835 (4800 feet). Census revised. Alterations made to Rest House, Folice Darracks commenced. Mantoux tests made. Food purchased. Guard posted.

#### Wednesday 12th December, 1956

Departed BOLVIL at 0815 returned to KOMDAVIP.
Arrived at 0955. New Police barracks completed. Some Census absences located. Food purchased. Cuard posted.

#### Thursday 13th December, 1956

Mantoux tests checked, BCB injections giver.

Departed ECHEAVIF at 1150 returned to BOLVIL. Arrived at 1310.

Food purchased. Police Barracks completed. Quard posted.

#### Friday 14th December, 1956

Mentoux tests checked, BCG injections given.
Departed BOLVIL at 0730. Ascended steadily then descenced before climbing snarply to AFCGAVIP Village. Dropped steadily to the TOL River then climbed up and along to TARAPDAVIP Rest House. Arrived 8840 (1700 feet). Ola Rest House denolished. Census revised for TARAPDAVIP, KOBRRAIN, UTENTIGIN and AFCGAVIP. Mantoux tests made. Food purchased. New Rest House completed during the late afternoon. Guard posted.

Saturday 15th December, 1956

Depar ed TARAPDAVIP at 0815. to the ELIP River (3950 feet), followed cownstream to the adulg here; then followed that I ver upstream for a short distance before commencing a long steep climb to TAGATEMTICIN VILLage (4600 feet). Moved through the willage and followed a marrow steep ridge to the Rest House. Arrived 0920 (4925 feet). Restance demolished, new building commenced. Revised census for steep ridge to the Rest House. Alrivea 0920 (1925 1887). House demolished, new building commenced. Rayised census I TALATEMITGIN, AGUNTAVIP and BILTAVIP, many absentees. Mantests made. Food purchased. Escaped prisoner FUGINIOK of AGUNTAVIP brought in by the fleadmen. Guard posted.

Sunday 16th December, 1956

Departed TAGATEMTIGIN at 0725. Rescended to the ACUMTAVIP hamlets ( 1750 feet), then down to the ACUMTAVIP namlets ( 1750 feet), then down to the ACUMTAVIP ( 1750 feet). Orossed and climbed to ABUNKAMIN. Arrived 0900 ( 1875 feet). Old Rest House demolished, new building started. Oensus revised, many absentees. Mantoux tests made. Food purchased. Guard posted. Heavy rain during the night.

Monday 17th December, 1956

Departed ABUNKAMIN at 0640. Arrived UTENTIGIN at 0735 (4650 feet). Descended to the ELIP River. Grossed and climbed to the TARAPDAVIP - TAGATELTIGIN road. Arrived Rest Mantoux tests checked, BCG injections given. Heavy House 0835. Mantoux tests checked, ECG in rain during the afternoon. Guard posted.

Tuesday 18th December, 1956

Departed TARAPDAVIP at 0640. Arrived TAGATEMTICIN Mantoux tests checked, BOG injections given. Guard posted. 0750.

Wednesday, 19th December, 1956

Departed TAGATEMTIGIN at 0555. Moved to Departed TAGATEMTIGH at 0555. Novea to Mantou: tests enecked, ECG injections given. Departed ABUNKAHIN 0500. Arrived TARAFDAVIP at 1100. Departed TARAFDAVIP at 1410 ror the station. Commenced a sow descent up the DOL River. Spelled at 1315, on at 1325. Heached top of range (7750 feet). Heavy rain started at 1400. Long descent until station resched at 1525.

The native cituation, in all aspects, was no better

The ELIP people lived up to their reputation for listlessness. The spathetic greeting accorded this patrol showed that constant patrolling is needed to awaken and obtain from all the co-operation that the Covernment demands.

The patrol sighted 1,331 people out or a recorded 695. This was the best census attendance to date. population of 1,595. This was the best census attendance to dat It is considered that many people are avoiding consus and should It is considered that many people are myorathy common an another a patrol go into the gardoning areas along the OM, FU, 1878 and FAK Rivers many unrecorded people would be revealed. Such a patrol would also be a most successful start of a policy to demonstrate to the ELIPS that the Government has had quite surficient or tiefs unec-operativeness. The ELIPS must be shown that ient or their unco-operativeness.

they must all co-operate and work with the Government, and hot

Valley that it is considered the appointment of Luluais should be not real power of the considered the appointment of Luluais should be no real power over their records. There possible the patrol endeavoured to give assessment to the macrying out of their disies. Most of them however are not even making an extent to follow the orders are instructions given.

The patrol contacted some of the ATRAIMIN people, and advised them of the covernment's action re the killing of four MIARMINS at the hends of the ATRAIMINS, and the subsequent killing of four ATRAIMINS by the MIARMINS (Patrol Report TEL.2) of 1956/57). The ATRAIMINS were advised as follows:-

- 1. There must be no reprisals for the Milling of Your ATRAMINS by the MIANMINS.
  - 2. The NIAMATMS have been instructed that they must not reid into the ATMALMIN area, or seek further reprisals in any other form.
  - That the Government would take firm action against whichever tribe disologed these instructions - be it MARMIN or ATCALMIN.

This last point was given gerticular atross. The ATSALMINS all clearly indicated their willingness to abide by the Government's decision. They acmitted that they had, by killing four MIABLINS during July, 1956, aroused the HIABLINE. It was also agreed that the ATBALMINE would endeavour to establish also agreed that the ATBALMINE would endeavour to establish reinfully relations with the HIABLINE using the Government as riendly relations with the HIABLINE were also devised to send word to all their outlying groups, informing them of the Gyernment's instructions, and or the consequences should they fail to heed them.

3

## VILLAGES AND VILLAGE OFFICIALS

A well-sited village (4800 feet) of cight houses situated near the creat of the northern fork of the MITTAG Mountains. The people have some contact with the ATRALMIN groups near the FUGAIA River, and with the MIANMINS of the SAN River. This was the first patrol to TUATIGIN for some considerable time, the people asually patrol to TUATIGIN for census. A Rest House is to be erected.

Gardens are situated along the ELIP River and the slopes of the MITTAG Mountains. Smaller gardens are occasionally planted near the BUGAN River.

Census attendance was very good.

#### Headman

#### MIAMKALENG.

Has the reputation for being a very powerful figure. Appears to regard the Government without much enthusiasm.

Consists of three small hamlets situated on steep riages above the ATEM River. The people are closely related to the TUATIGINS. A Rest House was erected on an old village site (5400 feet) above the three hamlets. A Police Barracks is to be

Gardens are the same as for the TUATIOTNS.

Attendance at census was good.

#### NOVENGAL.

Old and useless. There are several stronger and more incluential men in this village. TIGINTAGANENGIN appears to be the best.

### Population

DURNING PER

consists of two hamlets, IFALANG and UGHNTEMTIGIN; situated on the northern slope of the MTTTAG Mountains. A Rest House and Police Barracks were built near the latter hamlet Huson Test. These people have in the past been very slack but they were most co-operative to this patrol.

Gardens are situated in the ELIF Valley and on the northern slope of the DURIER Range near the FAK River.

Headman

KABENGIM.

Is a Government appointee. He is a far better talker than worker. The traditional Headman is in gaol for participation in the mander of Mr. Fatrol Officer Szerke.

Population

135.

#### KOMDAVIP

Consists of four hamlets, FARMOVIP, TEROPTICIN, ABALAVIP and KOMLAVIP, situated on the northern slope of the MITTAG Mountains. A Rest House and Police Faracks were built near KOMLAVIP hamlet (5300 feet). The KOMLAVIPS have some contact with the MIAMMINS of the TIMPLMIN and SOGAMIN Sub-tribe. Their gardening areas stretch from the ELIP Valley to the FAK and KWURIM Rivers. A large number of the people do not live in the ELIP area, they reside permanently near the FAK.

Attendance at census was poor.

Headmen

IFROWENGIM and TINBILENGIM

Have little control over the FAK River group, both belong to the ELIP clan. The patrol nominated APUPWOK to be Headman of the FAK people.

Populatio

287

#### BOLVIL

Consists of three numbers, SCHDAVIP, RUSULAVIP and DIGCLITCH, situated on the northern slopes of the MITTAG Mountains (4600 feet). A Rest House an Police Earracks were built. Some of these people have contact with the SOGEVENMEN tribe of the KENA (FRIEDA) River.

All gardens are in the ELIP Valley in close proximity to the hamlets.

Attendance at census was very good.

Headmen

ETKATOLENGIN and KUBELENGIM.

Both rather negative.

Population

15/1.

#### TARAPDAVIP

This village is situated near the TOL River on the northern slope of the HITTAG Mountains (4700 feet). The TARADAVIPS live in widely scattered hamlets near the OM River. They are unco-operative and need more supervision. A Rest House and Police Barracks were built.

Many absentees from census.

Headman

-9-

Weak and useless. Is a Government appointed The traditional Headman is in gaol for participation in the murder of Mr. Cadet Patrol Officer Harris.

F

#### AFOGAVIP

Is situated near TARAPDAVIP (4700 feet). The people are a much better disciplined group than the TARAPDAVIPS

Their gardens are along the ELIP River.

Attendance at census was very good.

Headman

A very happy type but has little control over his group.

#### KOBRAMIN.

The meeting place of this group is near the head-waters of the ELIP River (1800 feet). The people are scettered in small hamlets along the headwaters of the CM River, they generally show little interest in Government work.

Attendance at census was poor.

Headman.

Seems to disinterested to even attempt to pull his people into line.

156.

Is situated on a wide opur between the ELIP and ABUNG Rivers (4650 feet). The "Spirit House" for the entire ELIP Valley is here. The people live in bush settlements along the OM River.

Too disinterested to appear for the patrol.

#### TAGATEMTIGIN

Is situated on the southern slopes of the DOTNER Range (4650 feet). The people live in widely scattered settlements along the MAR River. They have regular contact with the MENA River people.

Attendance at census was poor.

UNIBENGIM

Was sick during the patrol, is usually a keen supporter of the Government.

Population

### BILTAVIP and AGUNTAVIP

Are situated along the southern clope of the DORKER Range. The people are scattered along the FAK, OM, FU and KWEP Rivers. They are not co-operative.

Attendance at census was very poor.

Headmen

- BILTAVIP

F

Useless.

KALPAGENGIM

- AGUNTAVIP

Even worse.

- BILTAVIP - AGUNTAVIP

Is situated near the headwaters of the ABUNG River (4900 feet). The people are scattered alone the FU, KWEP and CM Rivers. They are not co-operative. A Rest House and Police Barracks were built.

Attendance at census was very poor.

Headman

Too old, not interested.

Population

Details of the census statistics collected by this patrol are shown in the Village Population Register Sheets appendes to this .eport. Attendances at the revising of census were very good when compared with the numbers seen by previous patrols, but much improvement is still necessary. The last census of this area was sone in March 1955.

Total population of the area patrolled is 1,695, as against 1,729 for 1955 - a population recrease of 1.97% being revealed. It will be noted that deaths (111) exceed births (75).

It is considered that many names are yet to be recorded in the census. The bulk of these absentees are thought to be in the gardening settlements of the FAK, AU, NWEF and O'l Rivers.

F

#### ROADS AND BRIDGES

Apart from several problem spots, roads were win particularly good order.

along well-cleared, wide tracks. Hany small bridges, handrails and steps showed that a considerable amount of time and labour had been employed.

The terrain throughout the area patrolled is not good. Host of the villages are situated on the northern slope of the HITTAG kountains upon steep-sided, parallel ridges. Movement between villages involves usually, a steep descent. The patrol gade a careful examination with the view accent. The patrol gade a careful examination with the view accent. The patrol gade a careful examination with the view accent. The patrol graded roads, that could be later adapted for use by vehicles, constructed. The patrol had little success. Some suitable spots were located but they were few and far apart. Considering the small population, the terrain, the distances to be covered and the continued calls which the Severnment make for other jobs, airstrip, carriers, etc., the patrol had no for other jobs, airstrip, carriers, etc., the patrol had no people do not, and reasonably so, understand the idea of graded roads. There are no vehicular roads in the Telefolmin area apart from those along the valley floor.

It is considered that the only way to build graded, vehicular roads would be to gather all the available man-power from the Telefolmin and ELTPALIN areas, and commence to build a road over the HITAGE Ecuntains. Constant supervision would be needed, and it would be necessary for all the men from would be needed, and it would be necessary for all the men from those two areas to work together. The task would be to immense to be proportioned out to village groups. Another important factor, which would have to be considered before the people could be organized for road work, is the distance of their gardens from the proposed road wites. Easy of the HITPALINS garden from the proposed road wites. Easy of the HITPALINS garden room the proposed road wites. Easy of the HITPALINS garden from the proposed road wites. Easy of the HITPALINS garden from the proposed road wites. Easy of the HITPALINS garden from the proposed road wites. Easy of the HITPALINS garden from the proposed road wites. Easy of the HITPALINS garden from the proposed road wites. Easy of the HITPALINS garden from the proposed road wites. Easy of the HITPALINS garden from the proposed road wites. Easy of the HITPALINS garden from the proposed road wites.

In the ATSALMIN area roads were almost nonexistent. The pared moved with wrides at all times. Contect with the ATSALMINS has been so limited that it will be some considerable time before they can be organized into constructing roads.

#### MEDICAL AND HEALTH

The patrol was accompanied by the European Medical Assistant Mr. B.

In all villages a medical inspection was made in conjunction with the revising of census. Health, of the people seen, was quite good, apart from a number of severe cases of conjunctivitis. These cases responded results

Mr. Goble conducted Mantoux tests in all villages, and gave injections of BCG vacine where negative reactions

births (75). As far as can be accurately ascertained, the majority of these deaths can be attributed to an influenza epidemic in August, 1956. This epidemic was not reported to the station until it was on the wane. All Headmen were insuructive ed that future epidemics must be reported promptly.

Personal hygiene, in the form of bething and washing clothes, is non-existent. The introduction of European clothing has brought with it the associated problems of dirt and disease. All villages were relatively clean but little satisfaction can be derived from this, as the people live in garden settlements most of the year. Mr. Goble's report will Sarden settlements most of the year. Mr. Go cover fully the health position in the area.

#### AGRICULTURAL AND LIVESTOCK

A good season has resulted in food being plentiful throughout the area patrolled.

The ELIPTAIN people, in common with the Telefolmins, follow a system of shifting agriculture. They have established garden areas which they plant in rotation. Only four of the thirteen village groups visited, depend entirely upon gardens in the ELIPTAIN Valley. The other nine groups have their main gardening areas along the FAK, FU, KWEP, OH, AND MI Rivers, small gardens are usually planted near their villages or meeting sites.

The main crop and staple food is taro.

Supplementary crops are sweet potates, benamas, sugar cane, pit pit, edible leaves, breadfruit, cucumbers, sago and ginger. Pin bins, paw paw, tommatoes and sweet earn have been introduced. Sago is a much-liked crop but can only be grown in certain areas; along the OM River it flourishes but plantings on the Sepik and ELIT have not succeeded. All these areas are or a similar elitings.

There are no cash crops. Cocasionally food is carried into the station for sale, but most of the gardens are too remotely situated for this to develop greatly. Occasionally food

Pigs, cassowaries, possums and wallables are hunted with mild success. The best hunting areas are along the CM and PAK Rivers. Shakes have a place in the diet, various types of pythons being regarded as delicacles. Eats are caught occasionally in the Sepik and lower ELIP.

Not many domestic pigs were seen. It is the usual practice for pigs to be kept in or near the gardens.

#### LAW AND JUSTICE

The ELIPTAMIN people have some appreciation of law and order. The ATRALMINS, being newly contacted, have no true conception of the Government or its workings.

The patrol retook into custody three escaped prisoners. They were all handed over by their village Headmen. These prisoners had been working and living with their fellow villagers. No attempt had been made to bring them to the villagers. No attempt had been made to bring them to the station or to report their whereabouts. The patrol lectured all those concerned, but the attitude was clearly - the Government wants them, then let the Sovernment come and at them. Warnings were given that future fallures to apprehend or at least warnings were given that future fallures to apprehend or at least report the whereabouts of escaped prisoners would mean punishment for those concerned. The three prisoners were subsequently sentenced to six months imprisonment through the Court for Native Affairs.

Several petty disputes which were brought before the petrol were settled amically. The Government is slowly being recognized as a lawmaker and a dispenser of justice.

### MISSIONS AND EDUCATION

At present this area is closed to the Missions. It is understood that shortly portion of the MIPTAMIN Valley will be opened to the Beptist Mission, Telefolmin. Their activities will be closely watched. The remoteness of the ELFPTAMIN gardening areas from the recognized meeting places will severely hinder the establishment and success of the Mission post. It is hoped that the Mission can enlist the necessary support required.

Several children from the ELIPTAKIN Valley attend the Government and Mission schools at Telefolmin. It is considered that more stress should be placed on education as it is a long range plan that will reap rich dividends.

#### CONCLUSION

Upon the completion of this patrol it was learnt that a MIANMIN raiding party had killed sixteen ATBALMINS. The raid came the day after the patrol eparted. The ATBALMINS will now be easerly amaiting firm action from the Government as was promised them by this patrol.

Patrol Officer.

F

#### APPENDIX "A"

#### REPORT ON NATIVE CONSTABULARY

TELEFOLMIN REPORT NO.3/56-57

No. 2554 Lance Corporal WALINGINGI

A sound and reliable N.C.O. though more suited for patrolling in easier country. Conduct good.

No. 6554 Constable WALAMAIWAI

A most capable worker, worthy of promotion. Conduct good.

Wa 6737 Constable LANGA

Always in the forefront, need more like him. Conduct

No. 7403 Constable KUSINO

A capable patrol policeman. Conduct good.

No. 7404 Constable OVISIM

Just average. Conduct fair.

No. 8973 Constable KAUPA

Ill during most of patrol.

No. 8975 Constable MAI

Energetic worker. Conduct good.

No. 9005 Constable LILI

Meeds more experience. Conduct good.

No. 9006 Constable NIGI

Has good potential. Conduct good.

No. 9185 Constable IARIF

Improving all the time. Conduct good.

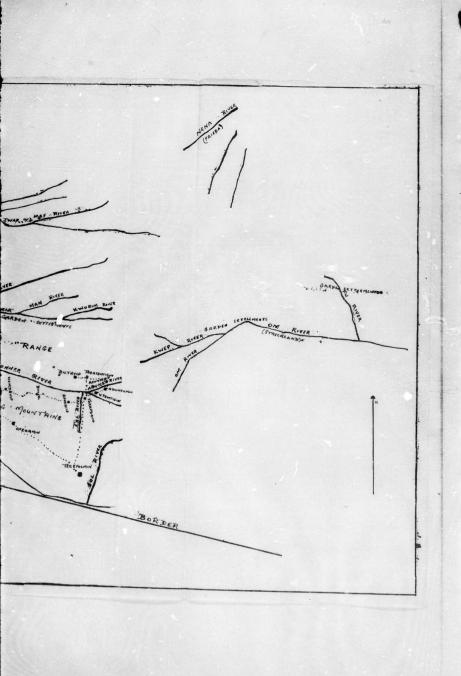
G.F. BOOTH) Officer of R.P. & N.C.C.

Olliger of Ref. & February

# VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER 1956-1957 ELIPTAMIN VALLEY

										DFA	THS						M	IGRA	TIO	IS.				M VI				LAI	BOUL	R	En	IALES	8		TOT.	ALS		
VILLAGE	DATE OF CENSUS	Bn	RTHS	-	2502	1	Year	Ι.				1 .				TI	-				Inside	WORE	tside		TUDE		-	POTE	1		-	10 9	ge Si	-	luding	Absen	tee)	GRAND
	CENSUS	1	1 7	M		1			-4		-8	9-	-13	Ove	r 13	Females in Child Birth	I		0		District	Di	strict	Govt	1	Mission		ales		males	l us	mber Child-	Average of Fam	Chi		Adul		
		M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F	M	F		M	F	M	-	CAOK	M	F	M	F	MF	10-10	16-45	10-1	6 16-4	1	Nu		M	F	M	F	M+3
OFEKAMIN	28.11.56	1												2	2		4	6	1	2	2						5	18	2	7		15	3	20	16	19	18	75
TUATIGIN	2.12.56	2	2											1	5		1	9			BAOL						7	19	2	13			2.6					61
INANTIGIN	3	1	2											2	5		2	3		2	GAOL						7	29	2	19	/	17	2	21	B	290	20	88
MISINMIN	<b>6</b> <sup>™</sup>	3	3											4	3		1	1	1	2	PAOL 4						8	36	12	27	1	26	2.5	27	26	36	22	135
KOMDAVIP	10	9	1				2	1	2		1		1	16	9		4	7	1	3	660	1					31	7/	2	054	1	54	2.6	84	47	77	22	28.
BOLVIL.	11	4	5			1			1					3	2		4			4.	2 GA0	*										1	2.5	1			-	
<b>21</b>	14	2	1												1		ن	10			8						7	25	3	47	3	25	1.8	22	16	20	28	94
TARAPDAVIP	14		1			1				1			1	2	2		3	2	2	7	5 6A						9	26	8	2/		19	3.2	20	18	25	23	10:
KOBRAMIN	14	3	2							1	1		2	3	3				2	5	4 60	1	Paris	e			20	44	1 5	3/	4	21	2.4	140	26	45	39	150
UTENTICIN	14	1	5											4	4		1	1	33	2	3						6	24	3	21		19	1.9	18	15	25	23	84
BILTAVIP	15	2	3						1					2	3		2	6	2	/	4	1	Pos	ICE			11	21	3	19		18	3.1	22	22	23.	21	93
AGUMTAVIP	15		2											1			3	1	3	3							8	28	7	18		18	3	20	22	20	20	9:
TACATEMTICA	15	4	2					2		1				3	3		1			3	3						12	3/	13	26	2	26	2.7	26	28	20 -	29	126
ABUNKAMIN	16		4									1	1	1	1	/	4	5	15-	21	2						10	20	16	33		20	4.7	41	39	3/ 3	4	14
-TOTALS		No.	33			2	2	3	5	3	2	1	5	44	48	/	建	5/	30	58	27	2					150	544	10/	358	13	243	2.7	427	244	45/	4/3	1695
<b></b>					7	P	RE	Ví	oc	5	C	E	VS	us		MAR	co	<i>‡</i>	19:	3		Pa	D, s	1 6	7	ION	,			,	72	0						
													A	2	Pi	1 0	77		1	7	ECR						- 9	20	-	-	100	-		-				

Augunary Rank DOWNER "RANGE INVER ATBALMIN PAPUAN PATROL 3/56-67 MAP TO ACCOMPANY ELIPTAMIN VALLEY - INNER ATBALMIN PATROL ROUTE CONDUCTED by G. F. BOOTH





# PATROL REPORT

	strict of SEPIK Report No. TELEFOLIMIN 2/56-5
Pat	rol Conducted by B.T. NEVILLE AJADO.
	ea Patrolled MIANMIN AGEA
Pai	trol Accompanied by Europeans
	Natives
Du	ration—From. \$ / /// /19.56 to 20/ // 19.56
	Number of Days
Di	d Medical Assistant Accompany ?
La	st Patrol to Area by—District Services/19
	Medical
	MA I THE I
	0
Ob	ejects of Parrol 1. Inform marine fight that reading and hilling
at	balgon both good eggs 3. Speciale meet and at which preach got
AN	RECTOR OF DISTRICT SERVICES ID NATIVE AFFAIRS, RIT MORESBY.
	Forwarded, please.
	ENSIL I
	28/12/1956 District Commissioner
2	
-	pager Paid for War Damage Compensation
Aı	mount Paid for War Damage Compensation
Ai Ai	mount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund £
Aı Aı	

HA. 30-11-45

12th June, 1957.

The District Officer, Sepik District, WEWAK.

### Patrol Report Telefowin 2/56-57.

This patrol report has been read in conjunction with Patrol Report No.4/56-57 from Telefondin. It is obvious that firm action was required. I Consider constructed the regulation or hesitation on the part of the Administration would merely aggravate an already acute situation.

It must be clearly understood, of course, we cannot obtain spectacular results from scattered send nomadic populations. Steady permistent pressure is necessary—your officers should not be discouraged if it appears that the situation is breaking down continuously.

Even after the action taken in Patrol Report No.4/56-57 I feel sure we shall have further incidents with these people. Mr. Reville was transferred to Telefonds to handle the situation which had arisen in the Mianmin people's area as he had had earlier experience with people in unrestricted areas.

It appears that he has tackled the problems in a methodical yet vigorous manner and the results achieved as described in Patrol Report No.4/55-57 must be considered satisfactory.

P/A 82 13/6

A.A. Roberts)



In Reply Please Quote

NoWEW. TEL. P.R. 2/56-57/14.

District Headquarters, Sopik District, WEMAK. 8th January, 1957.

The Director, Department of Native Affairs, PORT MORESBY.

# PATROL REPORT TELEFORIN 2/56-57

I am afraid that in my haste to sand you this Patrol Report and covering letter of explanation to you of my intention regarding Middle Middle

On page 11 of the report, mention is made of the accidental death of a carter ANALSEP of TRAIN TIM. I should like your authority to pay an against which this charge is to be made.

As I would like to have this actter adjusted as soon as possible I should be glad of your signalled advise.

The Box of the Man

(F.P. KAD)





In Reply Please Quote

No. VEN. TEL. P.R. 2/56-57

District Headquarters, Sepik District, VEMK,

27th December, 1956.

Director, Department of Native Affairs, PONT MORESBY.

#### PATROL REPORT TELEFORIN NO. 2/56-57.

Further to my letter of 26th December, I enclose two copies of this Report.

We must expect occurrences of this nature over the next few years, and if the murders had occurred in a more reacte area in which we had no control that cover then, in view of the neegre staff available, I would be inclined to file this keport for inter-action.

Howarr, any vaciliation or hesitation on our part will be midnerpreted by both the him ins and the Atsimins. Tems of the murders is now all over the whole Telefolmin area and the people are writing to see our reaction.

Although the particular group responsible appears to have had little contact, there have been several patrols to the erea as a whole and there is no doubt whatsever what these kinamans have outle well that they were in the wrong when they killed the original four. Ifter that, in. Reville's patrol went in and warned then specifically equinst any further retaliation, whilst by both later did the same to the attachms.

I believe that the latest markers of 19 scools were not only acts of revenge but also of defiance excinct the Government. A chromological study of events is very illustrating on this score - in July 4 Minimans were killed and on 3rd Rovenber & Athalmins were markered in retaliation. On Rovenber 13th to 16th a retrol warned the dimmins a sinst further relation. On Rovenber 13th to 16th a retrol warned the dimmins a sinst further relation. On Rovenber 10th to December 2nd a patrol warned the Athalmine against any retaliation only a week later the Miniman, entirely disrege ding the patrola, undered 19 more Athalmins. In addition, for good account they burned the houses which had been created by Mr. Booth's pairol on days before.

If we are going to do nothing about this latest streety, or do it in a half hearted way, then we would be better advised to close Telefolvin now.

The Michains will be vaiting for our arrival and there is no doubt that we shall receive a very were veloces - he patrol diary of indeposity 1th Bovanbor berns this out. Previous Tolefoldin history shows that the people were not effect to attack a two can nethol and there is no reason to suppose that the Michains will be any different. I set therefore arranging for a patrol to leave schefoldin in the first week in the law Year. It will, I hope, committed of three European Of Heers and Bouelles. This strength should deter any strength up netty and It will entitle the patrol to schious its yerpose, the capture of the curderers, without unancessary dolay.

If necessary, I shall close a station to obtain the entre officer for relationing as second voltes from other betweeness. Naturally, I can absolutely opposed to the issues because we are operating on a secietom staff already and I as at present jugiting police to get sufficient for the being and Pelei patrols from lumi in January.

In view of the implications of these labest surders, including the fact that they have becarred in this sarrious related that area, I believe that a potable transcript should be sent with the served my own rest.

ul MIGI IO I F having one of these units forwarded to kewak prgently is requested please. (F.P. KAAD) a/DISTRICT OFFICER.

RTN.

File. 30-1/52.

Sub-District Office. TELEFOLMIN.

11th December, 1956.

The District Officer. Sepik District. WEWAK.

### PATROL REPORT No. 2 of 1956/57 - TELEFOLMIN.

Please find attached the above report.

I would like to draw your attention to our letter 30-1 of the loth August, 1956 which was Mr. E. Wren's covering letter to his patrol report No.1 of this year which was written before your taking up duties as District Officer, Wewak. In this letter Mr. Wren pointed out that as the killings were the first of its kind in this particular area for a number of wears, it was immerative that he be first of its kind in this particular area for a number of years, it was imperative that he be allowed to do this patrol which I have just completed, before leaving Telefolmin. There was no answer to this letter. As he foretold the MIARMINS did retaliate which resulted in this patrol and the one which is now in progress to the ATRAIMIN area. It is to be hoped that the MIARMINS will now be satisfied with their andserwurse. their endeavours.

This may or may not be so, for I found them to be somewhat smouldering at the insult of having lost four of their numbers at the hands of the weaker and 'insignificant' ATBALMINS.

We now have to wait and see as to what We now have to wait and see as to what importance the MIAMINIS place on the instructions that this patrol has given them, and just how highly they estimate their own capabilities and strength against all and surdry. Though they gave ample manifestations of their willingness to drop their gradge, that is, whilst we were in the area. I do not think that this is the conviction of the young bloods of that group. They heartily cherish and look forward to their feastings of human flesh which they regard as a more succulent moreel than pigs. This may sound rather morbid but is. I feel. pig. This may sound rather morbid but is, I feel,

For your information please.

District

Officer CHAP. please. (F.P. KAMI

information, your

Department PORT MORESE Director,

RTN.

IGI F

D

Sub-District Office, TELEFOLMIN.

5th December, 1956.

#### No. 2 of 1956/57 - TELEFOLMIN. PATROL REPORT

PATROL CONDUCTED BY:

R.T. Neville.

a/A.D.O.

AREA PATROLLED:

MIANMIN AREA.

AREA LAST PATROLIED:

This the first patrol to this particular area.

PATROL ACCOMPANIED BY:

Mr. G. Booth. Patrol Officer.

No. 6376 L/Cpl MARIAMBUN. No. 2765 Const. NAMATIN.

No. 4225

KUNI.

No. 6481 DEWARI

No. 6554 WALAMAIWAI.

No. 6725 WED ORA.

No. 6737 LANGA.

No. 8975 KUOFERA.

No. 8991 WARSINAU.

No. 9006 NIGI.

No. 9053 ARE.

No. 9185 IARIF.

N.M.O.

KUNJIGI.

DURATION OF PATROL:

From 8/11/56 to 20/11/56 Number of days:- 13.

OBJECTS OF PATROL:

1. To inform the MIANMIN people that raiding and killing of the ATBALMIN tribe must cease.

2. If possible meet and establish friendly relations with those responsible for last raid.

3. Extension of Government influence.

MAP REFERENCE:

Map attached.

RTN.

F

Ca

Sub-District Office, TELEFOLMIN.

5th December, 1956.

#### PATROL REPORT No. 2 of 1956/57 - TELEFOLMIN.

#### INTRODUCTION:

On the 5th November, 1956 reports reached this Office that the MIANMIN people had two days before, retaliated by killing four of the ATBALMIN tribe in payment of the four of their number killed by the ATBALMINS' during July of this year. Thus it was that the patrol left here on the 8th November in order to settle the disturbances.

The MIANMIN people live in very rough mountainous country around the headwaters of the MAY River and across the range back towards Telefolmin. The tribe is split into five sub-tribes the SOGARMINS, TERMAMINS, TERMAMINS, TERMAMINS, THE SOMINS and URAPMINS. These five groups all occupy separate areas, have their respective headmen and keep to themselves except in times of large scale fighting.

European contact has been made with some factions of this tribe, not however with this particular group with whom we were concerned. They being the ones who organised this last raid. First European contact was made by KARIUS and CHAMPION. In 1938, BLACK and TAYLOR penetrated into the THURWAID Range area and were attacked. Some of the attackers were killed. In 1951, two patrols went into the vacinity from Telefolmin and in both 1953 and 1955 patrols visited the area receiving friendly if wary reception.

Until the advent of the Telefolmin patrols, the MIANMINS had made many murdenous raids upon their neighbours. Gamdens were destroyed, men killed and eaten and women and children abducted. The ELIFTAMIN and ATBALMIN peoples took the brunt of these attacks. So virile and agressive were the MIANMINS, and because of their numbers, they would move some three to four days walk into enemy territory in search of prey. The ELIPTAMIN and ATBALMIN people being terrified of the MIANMINS made no effort to carry the fight into enemy territory but were content to remove themselves as far away as possible from MIANMININ boundaries.

As soon as patrols had persuaded the MTANMINS to cease their raids, instructions were given to the ELIPTAMIN and ATBAMIN people that they must not retaliate for past atrocities committed by the MTANMINS. This order was easy to police in the ELIPTAMIN not so in the ATBALMIN.

The ATBALMIN area lies between the Papuan Border and the Sepik River. Its full extent is not known. The people live in small isolated settlements and patrols have seen few of their people. Thus it was that early in July of this year, an uncontacted ATBALMIN group known as the ATBALMINS killed four men of a friendly URAPMIN-MIANMIN party of nine. The bodies were cut up and distributed throughout the entire ATBALMIN area for feasting.

During late July, a patrol ( Vide Report No.1/56-57 ) visited the area and ascertained the full

details of the murders. Word was sent into the MIANMIN area that they should not retaliate. However, during late September, a large MIANMIN party went to the ATBALMIN and killed two women, one man and a girl. The bodies were half cooked, cut up and taken away for feasting. A further party destroyed all nearby gardens.

These raids had a most unsettling efect upon the ELIPTAMIN people who have, since 1951, lived in relative harmony with the MIANMINS. The ELIPTAMINS feared that their former enemies would re-commence raids upon all and sundry. So it was that the patrol left here for MIANMIN as soon as possible after news of the recent raid was reported. Nevertheless, it was thought that on this occasion the MIANMINS had some excuse for their raid and that a warning orly would be given, friendly relations established and a patrol got off to the ATBALMIN with similar words of council within the very near future.

As quite an area of the country traversed is new to patrols, the diary is necessarily long both for yours and our own edification.

#### DIARY.

# Thursday 8th November, 1956.

After the District Commissioner's at 2.05 p.m. Spelled for 15 minutes then commenced a long steady ascent arriving at the top of the ridge at 3.55 p.m. Decended and crossed the CFEK River at 4.10 p.m. - arrived camp site 4.12 p.m. No people this area - have moved to across the next range to new gardens. Only one man seen and sent off to contact the ATEALEINS.

### Friday 9th November, 1956.

Commenced climbing steadily at 7.30 climbing steeply spelled 15 minutes in old garden site (6700'). Reached top of range 8.35 a.m. (7200'). Continued till 9.15 a.m. Rested 15 minutes (6500') continued till 10.30 a.m. dropping steadily all the time. After 15 mins continued arriving at INANTIGIN Village at 11.15 a.m. (5400'). Quite a number of people seen - food bought - small guard posted.

# Saturday 10th November, 1956.

Departed INANTICIN 7.10 a.m. depended steeply breaking bush most of the way. Reached the ILIP River at 8.40 a.m. (2500'). Rested then at 9.10a.m. walked along the river till 9.25 a.m. crossing per bridge (2400') Climbed steeply out of river over very bad track till arriving at camp site in old garden at 12.3 p.m. having had two rests of 25 minutes each (camp alt. 4800'). Camp has to be made here as no water further on for some four hours distance. Women from INANTIGIN carried food to the camp - bought - guard posted.

# Sunday 11th November, 1956.

Climbing steeply over the DONIBR Range. Met old MISINMIN - MIANMIN road at 7.35 a.m. - here going a little easier. Rested at 8.5 a.m. (5700') before commencing climb up BOLTIGIN. Left at 8.20.a.m. climbing steeply till 9.50.a.m. - rested (7125') Left 9.50.a.m. and passed over the top at 9.56 a.m. (7300') then

descended rapidly. Halted at 11.a.m. (5200'). Had coffee and departed 11.55.a.m. walked till 12.55.p.m. Left at 1.5p.m. still descending though reasonably gradual passed through old village site at 2.35.p.m. Then went down steeply to the DUM Rayer arriving 2.55.p.m. and crossing at 3.55.p.m. then skirted the side of a mountain until arriving at Taylor's and Black's old camp site at 3.25.p.m. (2650'). Camped - guard posted.

#### Monday 12th November, 1956.

Raining - broke camp and departed 7.5.a.m. Walked along a good bush track with gentle down grade till nearing the FUK River. Arrived FUK at 8.30.a.m. (1600). River very wide - no bridge tried felling trees - unsuccessful. Eventually got rope across and crossed in this manner - dangerous and difficult crossing. Crossing finished at 10.45.a.m. Left 11.am. and walked up the BANA River till we hit the junction of the BANA and BOLKIM Rivers at 11.55.am. Continued up the latter for five minutes then commenced very steep climb up and out of River till resting at 12.30.pm. (3075'). Set off at 12.50.pm. found water so camped at 1.5.pm. (3325'). The day's walking was through leech country - guard posted.

#### Tuesday 13th November, 1956.

Broke camp at 6.55.am. commenced climbing reached top at 7.20.am. (3900'). Then over difficult up and down track till reaching the junction of the ETANA and TUBAPTIM Rivers at 8.10.am. Rested at 8.25.am. (3000'). Left 8.40.am. down and crossed the NUBURI River, climbed till 9.20.am. when we found the junction of an old and a new MIANMIN track. Left at 9.35.am. following the newer looking track. Arrived at one of the MIANMIN gardens at 10.10.am. Passed through and arrived at ABCUMVIP Village at 10.25.am. A good camp site for defence with a fall on all sides. Camped in Village which was deserted. Established contact by calling out, situation very touchy, eventually induced three MIANMINS into the camp. One the nephew of the headman. Enticed him to stay so that he could call off those who were encircling us with a view to cutting off our retreat. Later got the two headmen into the camp and had successful talk with them. Gave them a small gift of salt and tambu shell. Later enticed more into the camp. Had lengthy talk on the purpose of our visit. demonstration of fire power of a rifle - they were impressed. Further word sent out for them to call off their guards who were spoiling for a fight - they still People had the several roads blocked - this done. brought in a little food with assurances of plenty on the morrow. Further talks in the aftermoon. Managed to get one of the headmen ( DOGOMIN ) and his son to spend the night in the camp with us thus assuring us of a peaceful night - heavy guard placed - rained heavily.

# Wednesday 14th November, 1956.

In camp - quiet till 12 noon - locals off collecting their women who had run off yesterday also collecting food for us. A large line from Takkanmin from scross the next range had heard that we had shot up this particular group of MIANNINS and had travelled through the night to close off our retreat. After hearing that we were friendly they came into the camp. Locals brought food - a few women among the crowd - very keen on salt and beads. Had long talk with a gathering of some 75 men including the two headmen. All agreed to stop fighting with the ATRALMINS? Gave present of a knife each to the two headmen. They arranged to show us a new route back which will be easter and allow us to contact more of their numbers. All went well till 3.20.pm when carriers

and some police were off getting wood and water nearby. Much calling out was heard - appeared at first that locals had attacked water party - but no shots etc. Mr. Booth and more police off to investigate. Eventuated that an INANTIGIN native of our party whilst felling a dead tree for firewood had accidentally killed himself. When our party arrived he was already dead of a broken neck - carried back to camp. Incident ma e locals rather nervy but were settled down. Headman again slept in camp - quiet night - heavy guard posted.

# Thursday 15th November, 1956.

Many more people into camp today - further talks. Once again all agreeable to stop fighting ? Attitude very friendly. Further demonstration of fire power of a rifle. Food brought in and bought but not sufficient for the needs of patrol. Locals stayed till just on dark. Guard posted - quiet night.

# Friday 16th November, 1956.

Departed 6.50.am. Headman Damsold showing road. Descanded to SAMAL Creek - walked along it for short distance till striking the SUN River at 7.20.am. Carriers had scare at 8.20.am. but only friendly locals catching up with us and carrying food. They told to unstring bows. Continued at 8.30.am. and walked till 9.20.am. when more locals net us - rested 10 minutes. Continued and crossed the AIYAKAMAN River at 9.45.am. Met some people from TAMANNIN - friendly. Talked 15 minutes with them - party rather large now - police alerted however no incidents. Continued at 10.17.am. descended to the INEM Creek and crossed at 10.45.am. up again till 11.15.am. then rested till 11.50.am. Moved along a very rough track going up and down and crossing several small streams then up again till reaching the top of the range at 12.40.pm. Left 12.55 pm. and down to the DEGA River crossing at 1.45 pm. - up a steep grade resting at 2.7 pm. One of the police had collapsed at this stage made camp (3200'). Bought a little food from the locals who had been carrying it - few sleeping in camp with us. - guard posted.

# Saturday 17th November, 1956.

Heavy rain - did not get away till 8.15 am. - walking in heavy rain - reached top of hill behind camp at 8.35 am. Down to an old village site at 8.50 am. then down steeply to the junction of the CROBU and AMOIU Rivers at 9.30 am. Continued up the CROBU ror some 15 minutes. Climbed up and out till arriving at TARAPTAVIP (THEMAIN) at 9.55 am. Paid off the MIANNIN headman who had been guiding us and left at 10.25 am. After arriving at the top of the range followed the first well defined track we had seen since leaving the ELIPTAMIN (arriers not carrying well. Reached the UK River at 11.50 am. (2100') - in flood. Found reasonable crossing and left at 12.25 pm. Could not fo;;ow up river had to take to the hills but found quite a good road. Rested at top of range at 1.35 pm. Left at 1.50 pm. and descended till striking the FUK River at 2.30 pm. (2100') - river in flood - crossing impossible. Made camp on high ground - raining.

#### Sunday 18th November, 1956.

River down a little - started bridging at 5.am. Crossed at 9.45 am. Over a short hill then down to the SAGI Creek then climbed at a very steep

rate - rested at 11.45 am. (4450'). Departed 12.5 pm. continued along reasonable track till striking the road above the MISINMIN gardens at 12.40 pm. Walked on till 12.45 pm. but had to make camp owir to our lack of food. Hoped to buy some from the MASINMIN gardens. Also no further water till near top of range some three hours walk on. MISINMINS brought in food - hardly enough - will have to make it a long day tomorrow to reach population and food.

Monday 19th November, 1956.

Broke camp - departed 5.55 am.

Climbed steadily till reaching the top of range at 8.27 am.
(6950'). Rested for 5 minutes. Commenced going down
very sharply - track bad. Reached the UNAL River at 9.30 am.
(4250') - rested. Left at 11.5 am. once again down very
steep grade - passed a house en route where they gave us
cooked food. Another steep descent till striking the
ELIP River at 12.30 pm. (2550') - no bridge. Bridged
hastily - had commenced to rain at the head of the river
party across just in time. Left 1.30 pm. Followed up
the GIM River rested for 15 minutes at 2.30 pm. (3270')
then still following up the river till 3 pm. when left
river, then cnce again up and over a very bad track till
arriving at MISINMIN Village at 3.40 pm. Carriers and
police very tired through lack of sufficient food
yesterday. Locals brought in food. Headman complained
that people refused to work on roads or clean Village place a shambles - three arrested. Held Courts for
Rative Affairs.

# Tuesday 20th November, 1956.

Departed MISINMIN 6 am. Up through an old garden - bad road - instructions left to cut and clean this road. Resched the top of the range : 7.50 am. (7200'). Rested for 5 minutes then down sharply and arrived at our No. 1 camp at 8.50 am. Left here at 9.35 am. and arrived at the station at 11.20 am.

#### End of Diary.

# NATIVE SITUATION:

As mentioned earlier in the report, these instances of raiding between the MIANMINS and the ATBAIMINS have been going on over a number of years, and on this occasions it was the MIANMINS who had been wronged in the first place, they having lost four members of a peaceful party which was visiting the ATBAIMINS, but it was thought that the MIANMINS would want to further revenge their loss, as they are considered to be and have been the strongest fighting group in this area, and that they would not be content to rest on their laurels of having killed 'only' four. Therefore the patrol got under way with utmost haste for the MIANMINS erea te tell them to be dontent with their revenge and buy the hatchet'. Moreover, because they had been

initially pronged, and had hitherto remained reasonably peaceable during the last few years, it was felt that in this instance good council and warning would suffice; and having attracted their revenge, they should now live peaceably with their neighbours. The ATBAIMINS had already been told to do this during patrol No.1 of this year.

Upon our arrival in the area, we were naturally considered potential enemies and were more or less surrounded within an hour, for the pangs of conscience must have pricked them, they having seen, or rather having heard of, Government patrols to the nearby vicinity, were avare of the Governments role as protector of all and sundry. After a few touchy hours, per media of all and sundry. After a few touchy hours, per media of two and sometimes three interpreters calling out to them, two and sometimes three interpreters calling out to them, two and sometimes there interpreters calling out to them, to easily the confidence, we were able to establish that we had come in peace and not as enemies. Having won their confidence, we were forthcoming very soon after the preliminary negotiations. Then we were able to get down to the matter of further winning their confidence and respect and open up discussions as to the whys and wherefores for discontinuing their fighting.

I was reasonably impressed by their neadmen DANSOGIN and DOGOMIN who proved to be Triendly and helpful. Unfortunately both these men are very old, and I feel are not the men who crack the whips when pertaining to fighting, these powers having been assumed or delegated to their sons who are or appear to be powerful and energetic warriors. Nevertheless, they also were included in the discussions and appeared to be suitably impressed and agreed to discortinue their raiding?

They were told that the ATBALMINS had also been informed of our wishes prior to my arrival at Telefolmin, and for my own satisfaction that they understood the situation, a patrol would once again be sent to their area as soon as practicable.

Having discussed this proposition at length, unanimous approval seemed to be apparant, it being indicated by much nodding of heads and interpreted by our interpreters. It must be realised however, that neither of our station interpreters spoke or understood their particular language and we had to work through two to four interpreters and for this reason communication was difficult nor were we sure that everything was understood by them or ourselves. Nevertheless, the apparent agreement was further cemented by an effective demonstration of the fire power of a .503 rife and that of an automatic rifle. They readily admitted that they of an automatic rifle. They readily admitted that they could neither sustain the rapidity nor the power with their own meagre arms. They are however, remarkably good bowmen and they displayed some particularly nasty arrows which had all been newly sharpened.

As a result of the 'show' they became easy in their relations with our party and adequately supplied us with food. Several women were seen in the camp - a good indication. Salt and beads were much sought after and of course, steel. A present of s knife each was given to the headmen and in return, they know the seed was given to the headmen and in return, they accompanied us on our homeward journey showing us a track which was alledged to be less difficult than that of our coming. This unfortunately was not so, but nevertheless, the implied compliment was there? The headmen and some fifteen others accompanied us for two days and carried food for the patrol with which to help us on our way.

The MIANMIN people hitherto little approximate vaccintty, are a sturdy and warmine people and could, in other circumstances, prove to be a masty enemy. Moreover, the difficult terrain in which they live would prove to be to their utmost advantage. As a result of this visit, I have hopes that they will respect our wishes and duly accept the invitation to visit the station and see a little of the happenings outside their own domain. At one stage we had two young men persuaded to come to work at the station, but they were unfortunately talked out of it by their friends, and nothing short of taking them by force would have removed them. This, I feel, would have been inadvisable, no matter how desirable it is to show them something of the 'outside', and may have resulted in the undoing of relations.

Population on the two routes which we and the only other peoples contacted where those in the ELIPTAMIN Valley. Here they proved to be reasonably helpful, although a certain inertness in attitude towards the Government was noticed. More particularly in the MISINMIN area where Szarka was killed. Although we sent word out well ahead of us to MISINMIN for them to ensure that the bridge across the ELIP River was usable, this had not been done and resulted in us being help up at the river after a hard days walk. Nor had there been any attempt to clean either roads or village. Upon the complaint of the headman, the Court for Native Affairs was opened and three of the major offenders were prosecuted and convicted for failing to clean the area allotted to them. It is my suggestion that respect and an interest for the Government and its work be raised in them by giving them constant attention and consolidate the areas reasonably well known to us. To this end, at the time of writing, a patrol has already been sent to this area ( the Eliptamin Valley ) to commence the construction of suitable roads and Rest Houses, whilst the accompaning Medical Assistant is carrying out a T.B. survey and Innoculations. Therefore the patrol will necessarily be carried out slowly and will admirably suit our policy of 'hasten slowly 'in primitive and backward areas. Another item on the patrol's agenda is to visit the ATEALMIN area, which lies in close proximity to the Eliptamin Valley, and inform them of our visit to MIARMIN, its results and what is expected of them.

HEALTH:

worked reasonably well under supervision. In the MIATMINI area, which is of a lower slittude, quite a number of yaws and tropical ulcers were seen. Those seen in the camp were given injections and their sores were dressed. This very much appealed to them and later many who had similar complaints were brought in by their friends and received treatment. Undoubtedly this avenue is an advantageous one by which to win the confidence and respect of primitive peoples and one which I have used extensively and successfully amongst the primitive peoples of TARI, MEMOI and LAKE MUTUBE. Particularly so in cases of children whom one may save from death, but this result requires a prolonged stay such as when opening up a new station.

In the ELIPTAMIN Valley, manny cases of chronic conjunctivitis were seen. I have noticed during my short time here at Telerolmin, that this is a particularly common complaint and one to which they appear to be most susceptible. All cases seen were treated and some of the worst cases brought back to the hospital. No doubt Mr. E.W.A. Gobel, who is at present in that area, will be concentrating on this aspect of their health.

No other sicknesses were brought to the notice of or discovered by the patrol.

The health of the patrol itself was quite good and we had only the usual ailments such as cuts and sore legs etc. which one expects when on patrol in such difficult country. There were many leg weary and limping 'crocks' to be seen lining up at the hospital at the conclusion of the patrol.

# AGRICULTURE:

The stagle diet throughout the area is taro, and many good specimens were seen and bought. These people, differing from other highland people, concentrate on taro and grow one of the best specimens I have seen. Bananas are also a popular crop and in the lower regions, plenty of pay paw and other tropical fruits were in evidence. There were no complaints of there being a shortage of food, and from the gardens which I saw, they appeared to have adequate for their needs.

An interesting Lspect of their agriculture is their custom of gardening at some two to three days walk away from their recognised places of abode. This necessitates the building and supporting of at least two houses. There seems to be no reason for this custom, as ground at any one spot is more than ample for their needs and fertility is constant throughout, there being an abundance of timber covered land in all centres. Perhaps the question revolves around the distribution and fragmentation of their wealth of land. Even here on the station, if one looks closely, there is what appears to be an endless procession of people passing through the station removing taro sticks for planting backwards and forwards from one range to another - the distance involved being some one to three days walk.

# ROADS AND BRIDGES:

0

Roads as such, except in close proximity to the station, are simply non existant. The best one can hope for is a slightly cleared pad such as that which exists between the station and the Eliptamin Valley. The patrol for the most part, travelled on not very well defined pads which occasioned difficult walking, and at other times, had to be content with 'breaking bush'. As mentioned earlier, at this stage of contact with the ELIPTAMIN people, we should be able to expect a somewhat better performance from them and for this purpose a

patrol is now in that vacinity endeavouring to grade roads along the valley. When this patrol returns and work on the airstrip and station eases, work will be started to put in a connecting venicular road from this end to the Eliptamin. A major operation - when considering the lack of population and the ruggedness of country by which we are hampered. Nevertheless, we shall see what can be done to improve the situation and at least put in a road trafficable by motor bike.

Nearly all river crossings are difficult and we were pleased to note the work that the INANTIGIN people had done in bridging the ELIP River, after we had indicated the road which we would use and before the advent of the patrol. They are to be complimented.

The FUK River is a large one and patrols have to depend entirely on the weather the day before as to whether or not they can cross without delay. We were held up both times. This river would be impossible to permanently bridge as firstly, it is very wide and undergoes severe flooding. Secondly, there is no population within two days walk of the river and for these reasons, any bridge constructed would be difficult to maintain. It is advisable at all times to attempt a crossing as close as possible to its headwaters.

#### VILLAGES AND HOUSING:

Only four villages as such were seen during the whole course of the patrol. This is not unusual for this particular area as population for the most part, is both sparse and scattered. The villages seen were: INANTIGIN, ABOUNTP, TRATATUP and MISIMINI.

INANTIGIN is now only a village in name, old houses still remain at the site but they have been abandoned, the people prefering to live in their garden houses. Indeed this is true for all the so called villages seen except MISHIMIN. The latter people do actually use the village as a community centre to some extent and spend quite a deal of their time there, differing from the people further down who dwell at all times in their scattered garden houses.

All villages seen were dirty, and in the area closer to the station, orders were left to rectify this situation. These orders will be followed up by the patrol now in the field.

Much has been written on the type of house here at Telefolmin, and one has only to walk some six hundred yards from the station to be able to see the prototype itself. Housing throughout the area patrolled, though the area is quite extensive, does not differ. Houses of split timber, poorly constructed, are raised off the ground unusual in most highland areas, and no doubt must be extremely cold on occasions. However, the mode of building, I assume, has been influenced by the amount of rain experienced here and the resultant dampness of the ground.

#### CARRIERS:

Local carriers from the nearby villages were used. On the whole, they carried quite well, but upon reaching a camp site, are extremely capable of letting someone else do the work unless stirred up. They are also not imbued with a over abundance of intestinal fortitude when faced with a touchy situation or any situation which appears may be so. They tend to panic readily so much so, appears may be so they tend to panic readily so much so, that it is some time before any coherent or sensible thought or speech can be obtained from them. In the mean time one is left in the dark as to the happenings through lack of interpretation. It is very difficult to realise that it was these people who mmastered up the courage to carry out the killings of our personnel some three years ago.

# DEATH OF A CARRIER:

As mentioned in the diary of this report, we were unfortunate in experiencing a fatal accident whilst in the MIANNIN area. INARLSEF a carrier from INANTIGIN village whilst bent upon felling a dead tree for fire wood, was struck by a heavy dead branch off each tree which the one he had been cutting hit when another tree which the one he had been cutting hit when falling. He sustained a broken neck and was dead by the time an investigation party arrived upon the scene. There were several police witnesses to the accident.

Some of his fellow villagers who had accompanied the patrol realised it to be an accident and took the matter circumspectly and I am piessed to recount, carried the incident no friher. I would like to arrange for compensation to be paid to the dead man's relatives please. The ELIPTAMIN people from whence he came have invoked a money economy, and according to ruling standards in this area, I would suggest that between £15 and £20 would be suitable compensation for his loss. I shall await your further advice.

#### CONCLUSION:

Having seen these impressive MIANMIN people, whilst I would not guarantee that we have heard the last of their warlike activities. I feel that at least the aim of the patrol was accomplished and that was to the aim of the patrol was accomplished and that was to give peaceful council for the discontinuance of raiding and have, I think, given them food for thought. Purther, and have, I think, given them food for thought. Purther, and have it is not a support of the patrol was able to establish friendly relations and on the advent of another patrol to their area, such a patrol will have a basis upon which to establish further relations. Moreover, it afforded both Officers an opportunity to get to know the area which will be useful should further disturbances occur.

0

Should the MIANMINS choose to disregard our wishes and continue to murder people of neighbouring tribes, then I consider that serious thought should be given to either discouraging their activities in a stronger mode, or, on the other hand, because of their distance from the station and their comparative lack of contact, leave them well alone until the closer areas have been consolidated. Then move out gradually and at the same time encourage the recipients of their fury to withdraw as close as possible to the Government station. This latter course has, since the last raid, already been taken by the ATBALMINS but is somewhat of a negative approach to the problem. We must however remember that on the first occasion of these recent killings it was not the MIANMINS who were at fault.

R.T. Neville. a/A.D.O.

A REPORT ON MEMBERS OF THE ROYAL PAPUAN AND NEW GUINEA CONSTABULARY ACCOMPANING TELEFOLMIN PATROL No.2 of 1956/57 TO THE MIANMIN AREA.

# No. 6376 L/Cpl MARIAMBUN:

Appointed L/Cpl on the 1/9/56. Needs to assert himself a little more. Conduct good.

# No. 276 Const NAMATIN:

the patrol, appears to be too old for hard bush work.

# No. 6481 Const DEWARI:

Below average, lazy, needs constant watching. Conduct poor.

# No. 4225 Const KUNI:

Solid type who tries hard.

# Conduct good.

No. 6554 Const WAIAMATWAI:
Has sufficient drive and energy
Conduct very good.

No. 6725 Const WEDORA: Average, appears to lack stamina for hard bush patrolling, will improve. Conduct good.

No. 6737 Const LANGA:

Another good man, works hard, always in forefront without being urged. Conduct excellent.

# No. 8975 Const KUOFERA:

Just a plugger, not overburdened with brains. Conduct satisfactory.

# No. 8991 Const WARSINAU:

No good at all, possibly the worst man on the station. Too fond of others doing his work. Wil try to smarten up. Conduct poor.

#### No. 9006 Const NIGI:

Gets on with the job in his own quiet way. Conduct good.

# No. 9053 Const ARE:

with more patrolling.

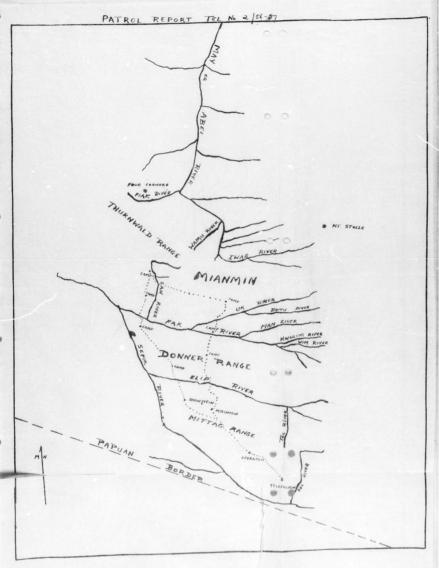
Just average, should smarten up

# No. 9185 Const TARIF:

more patrolling.

Conduct good. Tries hard, needs

R.T. Neville. a/A.D.O. Officer of the R.P.& N.G.C.



PATROL TO URAPMIN-MIANIMIN AREA

SCALE IN = 4 MLS PATROL ROUTE ...... CONDUCTED BY RINEVILLE



# PATROL REPORT

District of TELEFOMIN - SEPIK Report No. 4 of 1956/57.

Patrol Conducted by R.T. NEVILLE a/A.D.O.
Area PatrolledMIANMIN
Patrol Accompanied by EuropeansTHREE
Natives160
Duration—From 14/1/19.57to.5/.319.57
Number of Days FIFTY CNE (51)
Did Medical Assistant Accompany? YES
Last Patrol to Area by—District Services8/11/19.57
MedicalNIL/19
Map Reference MAP ATTACHED  1. To apprehend & arrest as many as possible of those concered Objects of Patrol with the recent ATBALMIN massacre 2. Stop tribal fighting 3. Contact MIANMINS & explain reason for arrests and Government views on killings. 4. Extension of Government influence.
DIRECTOR OF DISTRICT SERVICES AND NATIVE AFFAIRS, PORT MORESBY.
Forwarded, please.
/ /19 F.P. KAAD.  District Commissioner
Amount Paid for War D. mage Compensation £
Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund £
Amount Paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund £

12th June. 1957.

The District Officer, Sepik District, WEWAK.

MIGE

# Patrol Report Telefolmin No.4 of 55/57

The objects of the Patrol as laid down in your covering memorandum have been satisfactorily achieved.

It is particularly gratifying to note that Administration influence has now been extended to all sections of the Mianmin people.

This now gives a line of contact from Ambunti through the May River people thence through the Manada people to Telefolmin, thence to Kiunga (see Kiunga Patrol Report No. 8 of 1956/57).

The reaction of the Minnain people appears satisfactory: however, we must not become complacent, and should keep constant contact with them.

The Geographical and Historical backgrounds are valuable, giving the reader a suitable insight into the background of the area and its people, allowing a proper appreciation of action taken and results achieved.

The patience and persistence of the patrol is commended the reader fully appreciates the irritation caused when having to remain inactive in such situations as that which had to be contended with on January 20th.

The practice of holding hostages (January 31st) may not be approved by this Headquarters.

The co-operation of the Air Companies in assisting the patrol to fix its position is appreciated. Have you written thanking those concerned?

Always ensure that patrols are of sufficient strength before dividing in such areas as Miannin. We have had one disaster through dividing a patrol at Telefolmin.

The information set out under "Mative Situation" indicates peinstaking research by the officer concerned and allowed as to make a proper appreciation of the attitude of the people and the degree of Administration influence prior to the patrol.

The report indicates the patrol was well organized and well performed. A very creditable performance on the part of all concerned.

(A.A. Roberts)

P/A 90m 13/6



30/11/69

In Reply Please Quote

No. TELE.P/R No.4 of 1956-57/482

District Headquarters, Sepik District,

12th April, 1957.



The Director of Native Afrairs, PORT MCRESEY.

PATROL REPORT TELEFOLDIN NO.4 OF 1956-57, MIANMIN AREA:

Attached please find original and copy of this Report, together with Camping Allowance Claims for the three Native Affairs Officers accompanying the

The various espects of the Patrol have already been covered in separate correspondence, whilst I have personally spoken to the officers concerning those matters raised in your NM.11-12-2 of 25th March, 1957.

The objects of the Patrol were:-

(1) To apprehend and arrest as many as possible of those concerned with the regent ATRAINING massacro. (Twentyfive of the men who were actually complicated have been apprehended. The total number of men involved is still unknown and will remain so until the have further contact.)

(2) To put an end to tribal fighting in the MIMIMIM area.

From the prisoners themselves and from the messages we have received from the MIAMIMI since the patrol - for example, when the child ATLAP was returned - it would be safe to say that the MIAMIMI will not think of mounting an attack on any of their neighbours for some very considerable time to come. Before that we should have consolidated our position so much that fighting will have become a thing of the past.

(3) To contact the MARMANS and explain the reason for the arrests and once again inform them of the Government's view in intermediae fighting and killing.
Although the Patrol did not have the friendly contact to do this in the best way, nevertheless the HIAMMIN now are fully aware of the reasons the patrol entered the area and made the arrests it did. This has been restailed to them by the women the patrol contacted and by the shouted messages which are so often effected to in the Report. This has been continued by the ATBALMIN men and women rescued from the HIAMMIN.

(1) Extension of Coverment influence

Excession of Government influence.

Our influence has now been extended to include every Subtribe of
the HIAHEN. Thereas previously these people have regarded the
Government as an infrequent - or in some cases, ameliose 44 km,
winter-two was more fond of talk them action, they now know to
their cost that when necessary, we can and will act. Not only
has the fact been driven home to the HIADERS but our influence
on the tribe in the areas neighbouring the HIADERS has been
wery appreciably increased.

Although I would have preferred that ideal peaceful apprehension of all suspects, the practicalities of the situation precluded such a possibility.

inflicated &

The MIABMEN determined to flout our authority and misk the consequences the day after our patrol to the URAPMEN - in such a mood they were not interested in the peaceful overtures we made,

The patrol was carried out in extremely difficult terrain and under arduous climatic conditions and I think the officers are to be congratulated on their efforts.

(F.P. Kaad)
a/District Officer

c.c. Assistant District Officer, TELEFOLMIN

RTI.

4 40

File, 30-1/94.

Sub-District Office, TELEFOLMIN.

7th April, 1957.

The District Officer, Sepik District, WEWAK.

# PATROL REPORT No.: of 1955/57 - TELEFOLMIN.

Please find attached the above report compiled by myself and Mr. Booth. Iso enclosed are camping allowance claims for the three Officers.

Please excuse the delay in forwarding this report, but since returning to the station we have been rather busy getting store and station in order after the absence of all the Officers. Also the interrogating of witnesses and defendants in readiness for the Lower Court hearing recently held has taken some considerable .ime.

Your help with getting this report typed is very much appreciated.

R.T. Neville. a/A.D.O.

RTN.

File 30-1 Sub-District Office. TELEFOLMIN. 18th March, 1957

# PATROL REPORT NO.4 OF 1956/57 - TELEFOLMIN

PATROL COMDUCTED BY:

AREA PATROLLED:

AREA LAST PATROLLED:

PATROL ACCOMPANIED BY:

R.T. NEVILLE a/A.D.O.

8/11/56 - 20/11/56

Mr. G. Booth Patrol Officer

Mr. P. Conroy Mr. A. Kelly E.M.A

No. 7356 Sgt. AMANI

No. 6097P/A L/Cpl. YENDABARI

No. 2553 L/Cpl. WALINGINGI

No. 6376 L/Cpl.

No. 6395 L/Cpl. I IBI

No. 6465 Const. TOMI

No. 8983

No. 3187

No. 3887

No. 4225

No. 5125 11

No. 6067B "

No. 6554

- 11

No. 6737

No. 9295 SAMUK

No. 7946

No. 8969

No. 9005 No. 9053

ARE

No. 9113 PIANGA

No. 9185

No. 7308

No. 6900 17

No. 7403

No. 7404

No. 7494

No. 9061

No. 8975

11 Np. 8979

No. ?

DURATION OF PATROL:

8

14/1/57 - 5/3/57 Number of Days:- 51

N.M.O. DIAN-MANGANOWIN

OBJECTS OF PATROL:

1. To apprehend and arrest as many as possible of those concerned with the recent ATBALMIN massacre.

2. To put an end to Tribal fight-ing in the MIANMIN area.

3. To contact the MIANMINS and explain the reason for the arrests and once again inform them of the Governments views on intercene fighting and killing

4. Extension of Government influen

MAP REFERENCE:

Map attached.

-000----

RTN.

Sub-District Office, TELEFOLMIN.

18th March, 1957

PATROL REPORT NO.4 of 1956/57 - TELEFOLMIN

#### INTRODUCTION:

Much of the matter contained in this report has been obtained under difficult circumstances. Quite a ceal of it has been obtained from the defendants themselves who were at first, wont to tell stories varying greatly in truth and logic. Quite often, descriptions of ircidents and facts had to be rechecked an astonishing number of times in order to arrive at a conclusion which was accurate.

Added to this was the ever present difficulty of interpretation. Fortunately, a number of such difficulties were recently alleviated. On my return from patrol, we obtained the services of interpreters who are, in fact, APBALMIN men who had been abducted by the MIANMINS when they were children and reared by the TIMELMINS (MIANMINS). They, fearing for their safety at the hands of the MIANMINS after the recent arrests were made, ren away from TIMELMIN and duly arrived at the station. They have proved to be most helpful. Previously, although we could converse with the HIANMINS, interpretation was a long and sometimes a very involved process.

### (a) Geographical Background

The MIANMIN people live in very rough and mountainous country approximately 20 - 25 miles North and North West of the station. Their land holdings, which are quite extensive, start from the Northern bank of the FUK (CLEAR) River and extend Northwards as far as the junction of the AMAI (MAY) and IWAR Rivers, being bounded to the West by the SEFIK River and to the East by the mountains forming the watershed for the NEMA (FRIEDA) River.

The MIANMIN tribe is divided into a number of Subtribes, each controlled by their respective Headmen. Those Subtribes usually occupy separate areas and keep to themselves except in times of large scale fighting and feasting. Previous patrols by Messrs. West, Nolen and Jones named the number of Subtribes as five - SOGAMIN, THELETH, TEMANNIN, TEMSEMIN and URAPMIN ALL previous contact with these groups indicated that the TIMEEMINS were the largest body and the most agreeave. This putrol discovered the existence of three additional Sub-tribes:-KAREMIN, WITPHIN and SOLEMIN. Considering the gardens seen and visited by this patrol, it would appear that the KAREMIN group is as large as the TIMEEMIN'S if not larger. The previously estimated population of one thousand people seems to be much under the actual figure. I would estimate that the area would contain double this number and possibly more. Verification of this will be obtained by inture patrols as the people have more intercourse with the Government.

Having vast areas of land under their control, the MIANMINS move from garden site to garden site as the mood takes them. It is not possible to state definite areas in which people could be located continually. At present, the TEMBLAIN and SOCALIN groups garden near the UK River. This river flows into the FUK River. The TIMELMINS previously gardened near the AWAI and IMAR Rivers, whilst the SOCALINS were in the Mt. STOLE area at the head of the IWAR River. The LAPPLIN, TEMANSIM AND TEMSMIN groups now garden along the SAN River, but periodically shift to the WAIU and FIAK Rivers. The KARGEN group, unknown before this patrol, have gardens spread from the headwaters of

the SAN River across the TAWU Kiver and the THURWALD Range to the SEPIK. The EVIPMIN and SCREEKIN groups, also unknown before this patrol, have gardens on the TAWU and AKI Rivers. The previous garden sites of these times Sub-tribes are not known.

Having already given the approximate boundaries of the MIANHIN land, I will now endeavour to give a brief picture of the area. To state that this area is the roughest and wildest in the Territory is a bold ottament until one has sem and struggled over the land within these boundaries. From the influence, which dominates the Southern section, the area is a mass of smaller ranges and Sub-ranges, jutting spurs, long steep sided ridges, fast flowing ever dangerous rivers and deep sheer gullies. Movement or any kind was a major operation testing the endurance of the fittest Duropean and putting a supreme test of stamina on police and carriers. Lack of sound knowledge of the area coupled with the inaccuracy of maps held, further hampered operations. From readings and observations recorded during the patrol, it is hoped that accurate maps of the MIANMIN area can be compiled.

#### (b) Historical Background

Buropean contact has been made with some factions of the MIALIN tribe, more particularly with those to the East of the MIALIN area. First contact was made by KARIUS and CHALPION in 1928. In 1938, BLACK and TAYLOR penetrated into the THURWALD Range and were attacked by the MIALINS at TEMANHIN. Some of the attackers were killed by the patrol. In 1951, two patrols went into the vicinity from TELEFOLMIN; and in both 1953 and 1955, patrols visited the area receiving friendly if wary reception. The next patrol was my own (No.2 of 1956/57) which visited the MIALINIS in order to attempt a settlement of their dispute with the ATBALMINS. This patrol was prior to the recent massacre. Subsequent events have proved that although agreeing to stop their fighting when requested, these warnings ama efforts were not in fact heeded.

Until the advent of the Telefolmin patrols, the MHANMINS had made many murnerous raids upon their neighbours. There remains no doubt that the MIANMINS were I most agrees/vs and feared group in the whole of the TELEFOLMIN area and by thy so. They were wont to destroy gardens, slay men, hack bodies up for eating and abduct women and children. To the west and South of their area the ATBALMIN and ELIPPALIN peoples took the brunt of these attacks. We have recently learnt that at the same time, many attacks were carried out by them on their neighbours to the North and East. These attacks, being so far away from the station, had naturally not been brought to the notice of the Government. So aggressive were the MIANMINS, and because of their relative numbers, they would move some three to five days walk into enemy territory in search of prey. Such walking times to them means a considerable distance indeed. The ELFPAMIN people and the ATBALMINS being distance indeed. The HIPPAMIN people and the ATBALMINS being their into enemy territory, but were content to remove themselves as far away as possible from the MIANMIN boundaries. At the mere mention of HIANMIN, the locals indicate their extreme fear of them. I would mention in passing, that I was pleasantly surprised at being the to recruit su Ticient carriers to carry into the area. This would indicate that Government prestige must be rather high in the eyes of the local people.

As soon as patrols had persuaded the MIANMINS to cease their raids, instructions were given to their enemies lying relatively close to the Station that they must not rotaliste for past attroctice committed by the MIANMINS. This order was easy to police in the ELIPIAMIN and they conformed. This was not so in the ABRAIMIN. Conversely the MIANMINS did not attack into the ELIPIAMIN. But, as previously mentioned, we have now learnt that they did not discontinue righting with their Northern and Eastern neighbours.

The ATBALMIN area lies between the Fapuan border and the small isolated settlements and patrols have seen new of their numbers. Thus it was that early in July, 1956 an uncontarted ATBALMIN group known as the ATBALMINS killed rour men (see Appendix A) of a Friendly to carry out trading. The bodies were cut up and distributed throughout the entire ATBALMIN area for feasting. It has been definitely established that the reason for this action was out of revenee for the numerous past atrocities committed by the MIANMINS against the ATBALMINS before the advent of patrolling from TELEFOLMIN.

During late July, 1956, a patrol (vide Report Ro.1/56-57) Some ATBALMIN area and ascertained the details of the murders, then allowed to go back to their village. It was some two months after myself to TELEFOLMIN.

party organised by DANSOGIN, who had lost a son in the first killings, raided the ATBALMIN during late September 1956 and killed one man, two momen and a girl (See Appendix B). The bodies were cut up and taken away for feasting.

These raids had a most unset ling effect on the ELIPTAMIN MIAMIMS. The ELIPTAMIN's feared that their former enemies would re-commence raids upon all and sundry. So it was that a patrol left after the news of this second raid was reported. It was thought that upon this occasion, the MIAMIMIN and some excuse for their raid and that a warning only would be given, friendly relations established and another patrol got off to the ATRALMIN with similar words or council within the very near future. This latter patrol visited the ATRALMIN area from the 30/11/56 to 3/12/56 and informed them that on no account was similar retaliation to occur.

area that the MTANATHS made their second successful raid on the ATBALMINS. We have since discovered that they had come across the tracks of the patrol. This almost deterred their raid. However, upon learning that the dovernment patrol was moving away from the ATBALMIN area, they decided to carry out the in ended raid. This they did with much success.

#### DIARY.

# Monday 14th January, 1957

)

Departed Station at 1.25 p.m. and arrived at the APEK the rest house at 4.0 p.m. Food for the night was carried by labourers

# Tuesday 15th January, 1957

Left Camp at 7.40 a.m. and continued till 8.35 a.m.
Proceeded again at 8.55 a.m. and crossed over the top of the range at
9.7 a.m. (Altitude 7200 feet) Rested here till 9:15 a.m. when walking
was recumed until 10.15 a.m. Rested and continued at 10.40 a.m.
walking on this side of the range is quite good comparatively. Arrived
at INANTICIN Village (5400 feet) at 11.25 a.m. Word had been sent on
alead to these people, hence we were able to buy sufficient food.
Further food arrived from MISIMEN and TAMAPAVIP villages. Quite a
goof gathering of friendly people - this was encouraging when considering that it is only some two years since these people were involved in

sittlar domestic squabbles and killed two Patrol Officers and two Police. A meeting was held and talks given on the rutility of such secapades. The people were very impressed and listened attentively. Much advee was offered the patrol as to the war-like nature and treachery of the MTAIMIN. This advice was accepted with thanks. All wished us well, a successful trip and specifing return with numbers entact. The portable wireless was set up in the open and TLIMFOLTH contacted - locals much impressed.

-6-

#### Wednesday 16th January, 1957.

Departed IMANTIGIN 7.12 m. and depended steeply over a very bad bush pad till arriving at the EMIP River at 4.22 a.m. (2500 feet) Carrier line very spread out over this rough country - descent very hazardous. Left here at 9.30 a.m. and crossed the River (2400 feet) per a new bridge which the locals had constructed. Commenced to climb and rested at 10.20 a.m. Continued over very bad track at 10.25 a.m. and rested at 11.27 a.m. Left at 12.10 p.m. and arrived at an old garden site (now abandoned due to fear of HAMNIMS) at 12.20 p.m. (4800 feet) No water further up the range - made Camp. Contacted Wewak - wireless working well. Local INANTIGIN aitves carried a little food to the patrol. Lined carriers and police and gave them a talk as to how I wished them behave at all times. Weeded out 8 of the weaker carriers and sent them beak.

#### Thursday 17th January, 1957

Broke Camp at 7.25 a.m. - climbing - reached an old track at 7.40 a.m. Here going a little easier - rested at 8.10 a.m. (5700feet) before commencing climb up steep ridge. Set off at 8.35 a.m. - roing very slow. Reach top of range at 9.55 a.m. (7300 feet). Left at 10.20 a.m. and descended steeply - passed through west's old camp site at 11.30 a.m. and continued on resting at 12.25 p.m. Left at 1.3 p.m. and arrived at old village site (ELIPTALIN peoples) at 2.25 p.m. - camped.

#### Friday 18th January, 1957

Descended steeply to the DIM River arriving at 8.14 a.m. and crossing at 8.15 a.m. (2500 feet) Climed out and passed through my old camp site at 8.30 a.m. Left at 9.0 a.m. walking over a good gradual sloping track till 10.5. a.m. Here hid surplus food and stores well into the bush to allow for easier movement. Left at 1.35 a.m. and arrived at the FUK River (1600 feet) at 12 noon. Water low - crossed and made camp. Saw the camp which the NIAMMINS had made when they were gathering to go on the raid to the ATALMIN. Hinor disturbance caused by Interpreter who shot at a pidgeon - missed - arrow fell in camp - PANIC!! - humour of stuation appreciated by all. Sent home forty carriers with Police escort - area guite safe to do so. Spoke to District Officer - guard posted.

#### Saturday 19th January, 1957

Once again lined Folice and carriers and gave them a talk as to what I wished them to do should the putrol be attacked. Set off at 8.0 a.m. following the BAMA River - moving slowly and cautiously. Reached the junction of the BAMA and CONKIN Rivers at 18.35 a.m. Continued up the latter for rive minutes then commenced very steep climbuilt resting at 5.0 a.m. Left at 9.10 a.m. and arrived at my old camp after at 10/15 a.m. Decided that it would be impossible to arrive at the TANNIN Villages using caution until late in the afternoon. This would not give us much time to make camp, collect wood and water especially it through be experienced - better to camp and arrive with plenty of daylight at our disposal. Camped (3325 feet) - guard posted.

#### Sunday 20th January, 1957

Got away at 6.10 a.m. - talked very slowly - numerous

stor in order to keep the line together. Climbing hill reaching the top of range at 6.40 a.m. (3900 feet). Then over difficult up am down track till reaching the junction of the MTANA and TUMAPTIMI creeks at 7.30 a.m. Still going up and down rested at 7.40 a.m. (5000 feet) till arriving at the NUBURI Creek. Reached an old village site at 7.57 a.m. Numerous guard houses passed en route but none occupied. Left here at 8.20 a.m. watting every quarter of an hour for all to catch up. Aprived at junction of two MTANMIN tracks at 9.0 a.m. followed the newer locking road till arriving at ABCUNVIT (3900 feet) which was my old camp site, at 10-10 a.m. Village now deserted - people have moved off for some considerable distance but houses remained intact. Unable to establish contact. Spen the remainder of the day making camp; clearing back the bush and endesvouring to establish contact - people seen moving in some clearings on opposite side of valley but would not answer our calls Village a good camp site ior defence with a fall on all sides except one. Spoke to the District Officer strong guard posted - all well.

# Monday 21st January, 1957

Started off the day by making contact with DAMSOGIN, another man and two women. They came into the camp and were given presents etc. and told a little as to the purpose of our visit. This is an old ruse of primitive people of serding women and old men into the enemies camp to ascertain its strength. Having had long dealings with primitive people, it has been my experience that the primitive mind tends to discount the loss of women should the enemy care to take them. They know that the enemy is not anxious to obtain or kill merely old men and women and They know that the therefore will not show their hand by interfering with their emissaries. At the same time the women and elderly people who entered the enemy camp can later (when they return) report back to their righting men they numbers they can expect to encounter, etc. This being the case plans to attack or otherwise can be formulated accordingly. DAMSOGIN and these others they can expect to encomier, etc. This being the or otherwise can be formulated accordingly. DAMSC were not allowed into the acutal camp site itself. We sat with them on the outskirts , for with the above in mind, we wished to determine the temper of the people, and, as usual allow them to take the initiative and then act accordingly. After much talking, doctoring of their sores and back slapping on DAMSOGIN's part they went off and brought us in a little food for which they received payment. During all the time that DALSCEIN was within the precincts of the camp he was taking particular note of our position and strength. However, at this stage we felt certain that DANSOGIN was the actual instigator of these last killings despite my previous warnings to him. They later went off saying they would return. Strong guard posted.

#### Tuesday 22nd January, 1957

All quiet early in the day - later a large party of some 150-200 fighting men carrying at array of bows and arrows were seen to be surrounding the camp. In attempting to apprehend those present for questioning, for by this stage it was obvious that t ey would not submit to us voluntarily, a skirmish developed and one of the MIANMAN warriors was killed. However, sixteen of them were captured and fortunately none of our party was injured except for a minor wound in the hand suffered by a Policemen.

After this, their party broke up quickly and we followed but this proved to be impossible in such difficult and heavily timber country. Fifty-four sets or bows and arrows and ten fighting shields were found abendoned to allow for greater speed on the rart of their owners. The dead man was carried to a point as close as possible to where he relatives could find and collect him. In this way he could serve as a warning against further indescretions on their part. Prisoners were interrogated and a heavy guard posted - quiet night.

# Wednesday 23rd January, 1957

Prisoners further interrogated. Using the prisoners we attempted to once again to make peaceful contact and endeavour to obtain those whom we now knew to have taken a more demonstrative part in the killings. However, nothing was either seen or heard of the locals who evertheless, neard will we had to say per media of the prisoners. cided to sit down and wait. A strong scouting party consisting of iropeans and Folice sent out for five hours - nothing seen of people.

This party proved our convictions as to the most difficult nature of the surrounding country side which drops steeply from three sides of our camp. Contact wewak and passed message for stores to be relayed from TELEFOLMIN to the FUK River where they would be collected.

Cesna on way back from TELEFOLMIN passed about eight to ten miles East of our Camp - strong guard posted.

#### Thursday 24th January, 1957

Pe-established contact - locals have us surrounded and have our retreat cut off but do not intend to use. They answered our calls saying that they would bring in people responsible for the killings and also food. Their party came to the foot of the hill upon which we were camped. They remained some three to four hundred yards away. It was of no advantage to sally forth - would destroy their raith and the possibility of obtaining more of those whom we were after. Moreover, many obstacles lay between them and ourselves. Party with extra supplies left TELEFOLMIN for the FUK River today.

#### Friday 25th January, 1957

Morning spent calling out to the locals and telling them what we wanted of them. Contacted them during the afternoon. They came again to the bottom of the hill and left a little tare for their prisoners and a pig for us. Nothing would entice them into the camp for more intimate talks which would have been desirable. However, we did get across to them the reasons for our presence and actions and told them that it resulted from them inpuring my previous instructions given them on my last visit, for them not to kill any more ATEALMINS. They said that they would go off and bring in DAISCOTEM and the others directly concerned, but from their actions and tone I hold out little hope of this. However, no more aggressiveness noted and they have discontinued surrounding the camp.

#### Saturday 26th January, 1957.

A strong party consisting of Messrs Booth and Conroy, nineteen police and eighty carriers left for the PUK River at 6.30 a.m. to meet party from the station and collect stores previously Midden in the bush. All well with party - no shots heard. A dreamy day spent calling out and waiting to hear from the locals. Nothing heard - rained heavily. Contacted Wewak and Telefolmin. Self and party out during the afternoon, quiet night.

#### Sunday 27th January, 1957.

Contacted Wewak and Telefolmin. Nothing heard from the party at the FUK River. Appears their wireless (ATRMA) not working. Had long discussions with prisoners. Had them celling out to their friends. Contacted the latter at 1.45 p.m. Once again told them to bring in the ring leaders - again they said that they would. They left the bottom of the hill at 2.36 p.m. Messers Booth and Conroy and party arrived back with the supplies at 4 p.m. Learnt that their radio had blown up when switched on, hence their silence. Quiet night - guard posted.

#### Monday 28th January, 1957.

0

Quiet day given to rain. Strong party of Europeans and po police sent out to do recommassance and see if any tracks, denoting movement of people. Nothing seen. Day spent charging batteries with charger received from Telefonin.

#### Tuesday 29th January, 1957.

Now it appears certain that the locals do not intend to come forth—time to move further into their territory and seek them out. Left eight police and twenty carriers in camp to look after heavy gear left behind. Remainder of party left at 7.40a.m.for the opposite side of valley where further villages situated. Descended very steeply till reaching the SAMAL creek at 8.25a.m. walked along it till reaching the SAN River at 8.27a.m. Walked up the SAN which

was in flood till 8.55a.m. when we came to the junction of the AFAL and the SAN. Constructed a log bridge and crossed the SAN at 10.30a.m. Wideo ft.) Commenced climbing and arrived at an old village site at 10.50a.m. Waited here ten minutes then continued till 11.5a.m. where we waited till 11.45a.m. Arrived at DRONGAVIP village at 12p.m. This a new village- one of DANSOGN'S villages- deserted. Found a new ceremonial house which had 35 human skulls in it, as well as numerous new arrows. These collected-village not a good site for camp- defence a little awkward and clearing small for large party. Mr. Booth and a party scouted and found better site handy. Left DRONGAVIP at 1.30p.m. and walked down the slope to RAVORAVIP village arriving at 1.40p.m. Troday's roads guite good- well cleared and wide as is usual with people continually righting and half expecting attack. Villages also well cleared of surrounding timber. Camped- good site- further cleared. Nothing seen or heard of locals- guard- quiet night.

# Wednesday 30th January 1957.

Contacted Wewak and had conversation with the D.O.explained situation. Scouting party led by self, Messes. Correy and
Kelly sent out to have a look at surrounding area and look for suspects,
saw nothing of menfolk. Found DANSOGIN'S aged wife, his child and her
child in a garden house. The two former were crippled and could not
move. Talked with them and discovered that their menfolk had visited
them the day before, giving threats that if they (the women) were
touched that he (the husband of the younger woman) would come back and
avenge them. The elderly woman was suffering from a large and very
bad tropical ulcer. Treatment given and both women and the child were
carried back to the camp for further treatment, interrogation and present
giving. Three very large gardens were also found. Party returned to
the camp-Another strong party off to collect police and carriers left
at last camp site- returned- trip uneventful- guard posted- quiet night.

# Thursday 31st January 1957.

A party led by Mr. Booth out during the morning- much of the area seen but nothing of the people. Another party out during the afternoon. Self took statement from the crippled woman and she being reassured, was able to give us a rairly clear picture of the events and happenings culminating in the last raid by the Minmine. She also identified all the prisoners as having seen them set off to participate in the raid. Prisoners sitting out endeavouring overtellish contact in the raid. Prisoners sitting out endeavouring overtellish contact with their people. However, they appear to have taken especially these with their people. However, they appear to have taken especially these implicated in the killings. Am now satisfied that they had no intention of bringing in rurther culprits nor giving help, but merely trying to get back their relatives from us.

# Friday 1st February 1957.

Smoke seen in the MAREMIN area-Messrs. Booth and Conroy with strong party off to investigate but discovered by guards well.

Defore they got near the area-unable to apprehend supbouy. Their villages sit astride a hill and when a party reaches the area below the village the men (for the women have all been moved off) are warned well in advance by guards and by the time the patrol reaches the village in advance by may have been present have fled and have a considerable start.

Self and another party off to the East of the camp. No new tracks of footprints seen. Booth and Conroy back at 5p.m. Spoke to D.O. during atternoon.

# Saturday 2nd February 1957.

After rearranging cargo Messrs. Booth and Conroy got away for the KARBHIN area at 8a.m. together with seventeen police and fifty carriers. Mr. Kelly and self broke camp at 8.20a.m. and left for TEMANHIN-going very slow with prisoners and battery charger. Passed through an old village site and crossed the DUALDKIN creek at 9.10a.m. Each there at 9.10a.m. and continued until striking a garden. Here we saw four Mianmin men collecting tare for their people camped up in the saw four Mianmin men collecting tare for their people camped up in the hills. We endeavoured to encircle them but their guard discovered us when having to cross over open ground. They ran off very quickly. We continued until arriving at YESARAHAVIP village at 11.30a.m. - camping

unsuitable. Discovered another village KARUASARAVIP much better for casting. Moved there arriving at 11.45a.m. Made camp and cleared area guard posted-quiet night.

#### Sunday 3rd February 1957.

Bessrs. Booth and Conroy at KARBHIN. Contacted Telefomin and found that a Norseman had arrived in-spoke with pilot giving information as to our whereabouts. Requested him to look for us on return trip. Country so broken that we were unable to fix ourselves from the ground in respect of any known points. Filot did so and found us by means of us lighting fires and making smoke. He found us to be due North of the Sepik Geg or 250 plus or minus 10 from Mit. Stolle. Self and party out for the rest of the day. Another party off in another direction. No further signs of people.

#### Monday 4th February 1957.

Got away to an early start for gardens and surrounding areas. Came across a garden which was well concealed on steep slope. Three men in this garden but again guards well posted and unable to get near them. All these people have gone off to either KAREMIN or THERMIN.

Returned to camp late afternoon. Time spent questioning the two women previously contacted and still receiving treatment for ulcers. Also with prisoners. Gave demonstration of fire power of a rifle- women very impressed. Gained more informationfrom women with regard to roads etc. and impressed upon them our desire for them to go back and tell their menfelk that the Government did not want to hear of any more tribal fighting but that they were to remain peaceful- tend to the remaining of gardens their womenfolk, children and pigs etc. Gave the women presents of beads salt and other small odds and ends-quite friendly and agreed that fighting was most unsettling to say the least.

Spoke with Wewak during the late afternoon.

#### Tuesday 5th February 1957.

Contacted Telefomin. Got away with party to local area. Messrs. Booth, Conroy and party arrived back from LARDITN during afternoon Reported that they had seen tracks but no sign of people, also that from t the number of gardens and houses seen, population appears to be quite dense. Late afternoon spent rearranging cargo, preparatory to moving off to THELMIN tomorrow.

#### Wednesday 6th February 1957.

Left camp at 7.50a.m. and crossed the junction of the DU and the AIK rivers at 8.50a.m. Then up and down through very heavily timbered broken country. Heavil a plane pass overhead at 8.55a.m. Crossed the INEM River at 9.45a.m. still walking over very bad track and rested at 11.20a.m. Left at 11.45a.m. and continued over my old track till reaching th DEGA River at 1.30p.m. Walking very slow. Ail had a wash in the river. Left the DEGA at 2.15p.m. and arrived at my old camp site at 2.55p.m. Made camp in rain (alt 3200ft.) area heavily timbered.

#### Thursday 7th February 1957.

An uproar at 2.30a.m. when guard called out that the prisoners were endeavouring to escape. All turned out and put a cordon around the camp. Prisoners quickly gathered and once again the camp quickly settled down. Broke camp and departed at 7a.m. - climbing steeply. Reached an old village site at 8.5a.m. Walking very slow with large line and prisoners. Rearranged gear and left at 8.30a.m. Descended sharply to the junction of the CROBU and ANOTU.rivers, arriving at 8.50a.m. Waited for the line to bunch up and moved off at 9a.m. Self and Mr. Boot with party of police moved off shead to attempt to find people in the THEBLATH VILLages. Followed along the CROBU river for some fifteen minutes, then climbed steeply and eventually arrived at a THEBLATH hamlet (TARAPIAVIP) at 9.50a.m. Women were heard in one of the partons but we were unable to contact them. Scouted around and found a better camp site at DARAVIP village. Rest of patrol arrived and we moved off at 10.20a.m. Arrived at DARAVIP village at 10.30a.m. Camp made and site cleared

back some considerable distance in order to give unobstructed view. Contested some of the locals during the afternoon but only at a distance, guard posted, quiet night.

#### Friday 8th February 1957.

Carriers busy further clearing adjacent the camplocals came in close to the camp-unfriencity. Farty went forth and made arrests of five men suspected of having taken part in the killings. No casualties to either cide. Six women were also brought back into the camp. Interrogated those taken and established that all the males had been present on the reid. After long discussions with the women, two were allowed to return to their people. They were asked to bring in the woman ACGUMANA who had been abducted on the recent raid. She arrived in at 5.30p.m. Imming rather backly from an arrow wound in her leg. She had been shot in the leg by the TIMELHINS to prevent her from escepting. Some more of the TIMELHINS came in close to the camp. The afternoon was spent shouting backwards and forth, the reason for our presence and the arrest. No hostility by them towards us. They listened quite patiently to our reasoning. Spoke to the D.O. during afternoon and arranged an airdrop of torch batteries, handcuffs and European foodstuffs which we require. Strong guard postedquiet night.

#### Saturday 9th February 1957.

Contacted Wewak and learnt of a drop to us. Morning spent in further clearing of the came site and the building of two large bonfires. Contacted Teleromin and gave further details of our position. Cessna aircraft arrived overhead at 11.490a.m. did one circuit of the camp, very high-dropped-too high. Supplies landed some half mile from the came but recover ed. Europeans spent day interrogating prisoners. The woman KOGUMKAN invaluable as witness. Using hor we have been able to establish the parts played by those held.

Conversation carried on with locals by calling out.

#### Sunday 10th February 1957.

Strong parties sent out-batteries charged. Due to the shortage of food accentuated by the large number we have to feed and the difficulty of holding prisoners have decided to split patrol. The major portion of carriers and prisoners to return to the station. The largest section to go to MARKIN an and visit those whose presence we have only recently established.

Held long talks with the four women during the afternoon. No further sign seen of the TIMELMINS.

#### Monday 11th February 1957.

Strong party sent out early. After talks with women allowed another to return to her people to tell them not to be unduly alarmed- that their menfolk would be eventually returned unharmed and that on our next visit we wished to become friends. She was given numerous small presents as tokens of friendship. Talked with the D.O. and informed him of my intention to split patrol. Rained very heavily during the afternoon- guard posted.

#### Tuesday 12th February 1957.

Parties sent out in an endeavour to contect the TIMMLATIS and SUGALTINS - Nothing seen of them. More long talks held with the women and prisoners. The afternoon spent in rearranging the cargo for the patrol to be split on the morrow-charged batteries- quiet night.

# Wednesday 13th February 1957.

Self and Mr.E.N.A. Kelly together with fourteen police, seventy carriers, nineteen prisoners and witnesses departed for Telefolmin at 7.15a.m. Heasrs. Booth, Conroy, twenty five police and carriers remained in camp with most of the stores. Travelling very slow with prisoners and battery charger and carrying one heavy carrier who had broken his leg. Arrived at the UK River at Sa.m. (2100) - not flooded. Crossed and climbed steeply over small range. Arrived at the Für River at lla.m. River flooded had to construct bridge. Crossed and camped in bush. Rained during afternoon. From this date onwards Mr. Booth's diary covers the remainder of his section of the patrol.

### Thursday 14th February 1957.

Broke camp at 7a.m. Crossed the SaGI creek at 7.15 a.m. then alimbed at a very steep rate, rested at 9a.m. (hh50rt.) Departed at 9.20a.m. still climbing although track quite reasonable till reaching the road above the MISIMMIN gardens at 9.55a.m. Rested till 10.10a.m. climbing steadily till reaching the top of the range at 1.15p.m. (6950ft.) Carriers had had enough called it a day, made camp in rain.

#### Friday 15th Pebruary 1957.

Broke camp at 7.20a.m. Commenced going down very sharply-track bad. Reached the UNAL River (1250ft.) at 8a.m. Called a halt. Departed at 8.20a.m. once again down step grade. The MISTRWIN people had been doing work on their reads-very pleasing and made much easier walking. Arrived at the ELIP river at 10.30a.m. (2550ft) here we were met by the MISTRWIN and RODDAVI people who had just completed the construction of a bridge for our use. The crossing was completed by 12 noon. The local MISTRWIN people had prepared and cocked food for the carriers. This was eaten and it was decided to camp at this point. People very happy to see us back and learn that we had not suffered any losses, but had accomplished the arrests of those responsible for this last raid.

### Saturday 16th February 1957.

Broke camp at 6a.m. and followed up the GIN Prver till 7.50a.m. (5500ft.) Here we left the river and climbed up to MISIMIN village arriving at 8.10.a.m. Village inspected-very clean. Departed at 8.40a.m. Olimbed to the top of the range arriving at 10.50a.m. (7200ft.) Rested for five minutes then descended sharply, arriving at our Fo 1 camp at 11.50a.m. Drank tea and left at 11.50am. and reached the station at 1.30p.m.

End of diary for this section of the patrol.

#### NATIVE SITUATION.

The main object of this patrol was to apprehend as many as possible of those involved in the murdering of sixteen (previously reported as seventeen) AFRALMIN people. Hence it is of interest to critine the events leading up to and the planning and execution of the raid. This outline covers the period from the 16th November (after my initial patrol left the MIANMIN area) to the 4th December 1956. These events have been uncurevered after intensive search and investigation, the difficulties of which you will readily appreciate.

on the 16th November 1956, Telefolmin patrol No.2 of 1956-57 left AVIVIF handet, crossed the SAF River and camed in the bush between UARPLIN and ATLANTAIL. The following

day the patrol left the SAN Valley and crossed the FUK River. This was the last day of contact with the MIANKIN people prior to their raid on the ATBAINING.

From what has been gleaned, the MIANMIN (especially the URAPMIN Sub-tribe), despite the fact that the patrol had warned them that no further killings would be tolerated, immediately commenced planning to exact retribution from the ATBALMIN people for their killing of four MIANMIN (URAPMIN) men in July of that

All people questioned, state, and he himself admits, that DANSOGIN of URAPHIE brought the matter to a head by holding a meeting at his village ANAMATE, to which he called the relatives of the URAPHIES killed in July. Present were his sons DIRAPSEP anaMANTERING (his son and their brother, ATMEMITS had been mardered by the ATMALAHIS earlier that year), NEMEMAP, DARSONI, and HOLDIN (whose sons WANAMAPSEP, BILDUNGAP and URBUP, respective ly, had been killed at the same time as DANSOGIN's son). Also present were WARNING and DOPMURAPOT URAPHIN. This meeting was held four days after the departure of the patrol i.e. 15/11/56.

Possibly the matter of further revenge had been thought about by isolated MIANMIN people but it was DANSOGIN who solidified the idea, placed it before the other elders, and when they agreed to raid proceeded to play a major part in its organisation.

At the meeting DANSCOIN stoted that lespite what the Government had said, he did not consider the me ter closed. The KIANMIN had relatived after the ATBALMIN had killed four of their men by taking the lives of one man and three women (see Appendix "B") This was insufficient, and DANSCOIN Felt that Pirther steps should be taken to (a) avenge the deaths of their further steps should be taken to (a) avenge the deaths of their further steps should be taken to (a) avenge the deaths of their further man and (b) to prove to the ATBALMINIS that "Government" the MIANLINS were still supreme. He suggested that word be sent to the KAREMIN were in agreement with the general the matter. If the KAREMIN were in agreement with the general dies, steps would be taken to organize a large raiding party to proceed to the ATBALMIN.

Three men WAPNING, DIRAPSET and CWIVEK (who had previously been into the patrol's camp, GWEVEK in particular being acted as an arrogent bothead) were sent to the KAREMIN group (KURAVIP VILLEGE) to call the KAREMIN elders and able bodied men down to ANAMAYTP to hear DANSCORI's talk. They departed on the 20/1 11/56 arriving the same day- sometime in the morning, At Kinavip they met severch men, some of whom are now prisoners. To these men they outlined the discursions of the previous night. It was decided that KENIMAT and TEMATARKOR would take the word westwards the next day; over the watershed of the SAN River and into the TAWN River Valley. On the 21st November, TEMIMAP and TEMATARKOR WAS ARRIVED THOSE DESCRIPTION THEY ARRIVED A BANK AND ANA JUNGEN, SIRTED, TEKNIGAP and his wife, TARRINGAP, WARDATAR, RAMDINA, JUNGEN, SIRTED, TEKNIGAP TAMATARA and his wife. Nord was sent out to those people in gardens nearby. On their arrival turther discussions were held. On the 22nd November the men from this area in company with MERICAP and TEMATARKOR crossed to KURAVIP.

By the evening of the 23rd November, quite a large party had convened at ANATAVIF. At a meeting in the men's house that night, DANSOGIN reiterated his former statements and pressed that there should be a raid. All present agreed. It was decided that the other Sub-tribes be informed of the plan and asket to support. DANSOGIN and VAPRING chose EATLER and THENING to bring the news to the THEMMENTH Sub-tribe. They departed the next day (2the November) proceeding East down the yalley. En route they called at MARAPITYIF, assembled the popular and Brought the men down to BENGAVIF with them. At the time of their arrival the BENGAVIP's were balling toro in hot stones. Thile the tero cocked the men talked, whe it was ready they all ate and continued talking into the night discussing the plans for the rid.

BANGGIN has sent him. That they (URLIAI) and MAREMIN) had

decided to raid the ATBALMINS and that he had been sent to ask these people to join the raiding party.

Amongst others, DIRIPATP spoke. He supported the idea of the raid and invoked the TIMELMINS to go with the party. At the close of the evening, it having been decided that the TIMELMINS would participate, DIRIPATP chose WATEMAP and SIMALDIMAP (his son) to take the word to the SOGAMINS.

On the 25th November, while BAIYEP and TIMBING remained at BENGAVIP, MATEMAP and SIMALDIMAP went to SCWALVIP a SCGAMIN hamlet. Here they spoke to a gathering giving details of the intended raid and the numbers who had agreed to take part. The SCWALVIPS decided to assist in the raid. A young man SERA was sent by SASARAP to the next settlement KARAPCMAVIP. He passed the word to those present, thereupon they also decided that they would participate. The following day the KARAPCMAVIPS after collecting sufficient food, went to SCMANVIP. Here the THELMENS and SCGAMINS collected during the next two days. The 26th November saw this party of TIMELMINS and SCGAMINS leave BENGAVIP fully armed and with sufficient food to bring them to the ATBALMIN area.

In the period from the 21th to the 27th of November word had also been sent to the TEMANNINS; carried by TIMITAP and ERAKIM, on DAMSCGIN's orders. It is known that by the 27th November a party of TEMANNINS a proximately lifteen strong was in the APAHAVIP area in company with strong parties of MARMHINS and URAPHINS. Together this combine moved off for the APAHAMIN area on the 26th November. Crossing the SAN valley they resched the junction of the PAK and BANA Ravers on the evening of the same day. Here they made camp and white for the TIMELHINS and the SCHAMINS to arrive.

This latter group left BENGAVIP on the 28th Hovember and followed the UK River down to its junction with the WAK River. They slept en route. The next day they joined the party at the prescribed waiting place.

All and sundry in the vicinity of 100 left the rendezvous on the 30th November slept that night on a mill called DARMEL. The following the party reached the SEPIK River where they slept. The a nd of December was spent bridging the SEPIK. On the 3ra-secember the party crossed the SEPIK and proceeded into ATBALMIN territory. Here they struck the tracks or a Telefolmin patrol who were visiting the ATBALMINS They were reassured when they saw that the tracks were leading away from the ATBALMIN. From their position they heard the sound of trees being felled and saw smoke rising from a garden. Immediately they surrounded the garden and rushed in to attack.

Those first into the garden seized the surprised ATEALHING, others pursued those endeavouring to escape. As more and more HIAMMINS arrived upon the scene, they formed into groups around the captured APEALHINS assisting in the killing of those still alive and mutilating the bodies of the newly dead. When all had been despatched, only one young girl had maraged to escape (two women or marriageable age were being held), the task of cutting up the bodies was commenced. Others took tare out of the gardens and burnt the houses in the area. Amongst these houses were those which had recently teen constructed by the Government patrol. The whole action is estimated to have taken approximately some four to five hours. It can easily be seen that they had no lears as to their safety at the hands of the ATEALHIN.

They left the garden site late in the afternoon, returning to their camp of the previous night, cutting the bridge which they had constructed er route. Most of the party were seen by the women witnesses to be carrying loads of human flesh in their string bars. The women had ample time to notice

these details firing the two days in which they travelled back with the party. The assassins retraced their steps back to the junction of the FAK and BANA Rivers. Here they split up and took the most convenient routes back to their respective hamlets.

Celebrations for the return of the successful parties were held locally; that is there was no one big celebration. The scattered settlements of each sub-trice came together in the main hamlets where the "heros" were feted and feasting on the AFRAMIN flesh took place. Men, women and children all participated.

#### AFTER EVENTS:

As soon as possible after the substance of these events had been reported, this patrol got underway to carry out investigations. The patrol duly arrived in the MIAMINI area on the 20th January and received a rather wary and hostile reception. Clearly these people still regarded themselves as being not only the most feared group in the Telefolmin area, but that they had sufficient justification for their past on ruture actions. No doubt they were spurred on by DANSCHIN who made an initial recommaissance of the camp. Also it is interesting to note that as far back as 1950 Mr. Rogers, Patrol. Officer, conducted a survey of the ELIPTAKIN Valley and found that the MTAMINI had killed one hundred and thirty eight of the total population of approximately one thousand in the preceeding eleven years. Also he discovered that the sectored and unorganised ATEMANIN people had suffered even more seriously.

It is indeed unfortunate that life was taken both at this early stage and later during the course of the patrol. However, when primitive people are of such a mind and refuse to be sidetracked or submit to authority, laws and a moral code about which they know next to nothing, such a result may sometimes be expected. I think that both you and the District Commissioner will agree that had it been avoidable, any patrol led by myself would most certainly have deterred. It was only out of consideration for the safety of the patrol members that such action came about.

In order to give you some idea or the type of particular incident which had an unsavoury taste. You will recall that on my last patrol to the MIANGHM, I visited the URAPMINS to particularly warm them against further killings of ATDALMINS. They agreed to take my council and remain peaceful. As subsequent events have proved the organization or this second raid was commenced just two days after my departure from their area. Moreover, you will remember that during that patrol we had the misfortune to lose a carrier who was accidently killed whilst felling a tree two days before the patrol left ABOUNVIP Village (URAPMIN area). Upon my return to this village curing this patrol, I found that the body of the carrier had been exhammed. Later investigations proved that the body had been caugue by the URAPMINS immediately the patrol had set off from that area. It had been cooked and caten by the people of that area. Indoubtedly they must have sneered to our attempts of peaceful mediating. However, I did not allow this incident to greatly influence my decisions, but permitted them to take the initiative and then acced accordingly.

You will have seen both from the diary and the above that many difficulties were encountered during the patrol. Apart from those of supply which were extremely good under the circumstances, our most serious obstacle was that of terrain and the lack of knowledge of this new area. The very nature of the country readily lends itself to those having first hand knowledge of it i.e. to its owners or inhabitants. This being the case,

the MIABAINS had a very clear and distinct advartage over us and one with which we could hardly compete. However I know and can assure you that the patrol did its best possible on all occasions and I feel gratified that we were able to obtain a total of twenty five of the marderers who will stand their trial and against whom convictions will most surely be recorded.

During its course the patrol covered the entire TANNIN eres now inhebited. This included the TEMANNIN, TEESEMEN, URAPHIN, THEELIN and SCAMIN SUD-tribes. The KAREMINS were also visited. But as previously mentioned, it was subsequently learnt from those taken prisoner and particularly from the contacts of women high we made, that not all of this latter area had been covered. For this reason and out of consideration of shortage of food, am the difficulty of holding prisoners, the patrol was aplit on the 15th February. A portion of the patrol with the help of eight Folice sent from the Station returned to Telefolmin with the bulk of the prisoners and carriers. Messes. Booth and Colroy who has praviously visited that part of the KAREMIN seen, took twenty five Police and made a sweep into the remaining section not yet visited. Whilst doing this they discovered the existence of the ENTERIN and SCHEMIN Sub-tribes who were not previously known to us. III. Booth's Report which is attached, covers this section or the patrol.

Sixteen suspects were taken at ABOULVIP and prior to the splitting of the patrol, a further five TheLLAIN and SOCAMIN suspects were arrested at BENGALVIP on the Sth sebruary. Six women were also taken on buis occasion but after giving them presents, and explaining to them the reason for our action against their menfolk over a period of three days during which time they were well cared for, they were allowed to return to their people and carry the tidings.

Berein lies the very promising aspect of this patrol. We and the women parted on very friendly terms. They quite agreed that raidings and killings were not to their liking, especially if the Covernment were going to take a hand in the proceedings. Moreover, should their memcolk continue to carry on in such a manner, they forced reprisals from enemies. Thus their lives and those of their children were in danger. This was definitely not to their liking. We sat down for three days and talked over the various aspects of fighting and living peacefully and I am confident of their enlisted support and feel sure that these particular women will be invaluable for future contact. This was also true of DARSORN's wire and daughter whom we contacted on the 30th January and had with us for a number of days whilst treating their sores.

In the case of the TIMEMMIN women, the harvest of their efforts was gained after having allowed two of them to go back to their people. They returned with the woman ROGUMKAN who had been abducted by the HIAMMIN carring their recent raid. We were very pleased with her recovery. She and the other woman MAGNIP who escaped, here been most helpful in the course of the investigations. Also since returning to the station, the SOCAMMINS - TIMEMAINS brought the smell lad ATIAP across to the KOMMAVIP people and asked them to return him to myself here at the station. This was done. It turned out that this ATIALMIN bey had been previously abducted by the SOCAMMINS (HIAMMINS) and we had known nothing of him. Presumably the ATIALMINS had thought him each and had not reported the matter. This action was gairfunte change of face and one to the good.

As a result we have now been able to re-establish contact with the HIADMIN at a distance through a KOLDAVIP man who is acting at messenger and mediator and reports that all is well. These contacts will be further comented upon the return of the prisoners with whom, over the period of the last two months, we have become very rirm friends. Indeed in a way, I

was sorry to see them go. We have had numerous talks and discussions and I have received their sacurances as to their honest desire to become friends of the Government and help us with our work. Having got to know them, I fully believe in their sincerity and real that it is not just a "flash in the pan".

Mesers. Booth and Conroy did very well in capturing DAMSCGIN, the instigator of the trouble, under very trying and difficult circumstances. They are to be congratulated, for as a result of this, our prestige went up a hundredfold in the eyes of the Telefolmins and also in those of the prisoners. The letter now regard DAMSCGIN as being the cause of their plight and wish to goodness that they had not taken notice of his pleas and orders. This, I consider, is the general attitude of the MIANMIN as a whole and undoubtedly the advantage now rests with us. Feople of influence in the MIANMIN subsequently requesting help to carry out a raid will no doubt go unheeded. I very much doubt that such an occasion will arise during the next few years. They have learnt their lesson and will, I feel, conform to our wishes which were passed to them per media of their womenfolk.

As mentioned previously, I am now in contact with the MIARMINS. The contact is somewhat unsatisfactory for it takes considerable time for news to reach me. However, it is contact and I have messengers out who will bring in other contacts. I refer to the MIAR people who do have a limited degree of intercourse with the MIARMIN. Our prisoners have sent back messages of well being to their relatives and the area is quiet. I have discussed at great length with the prisoners and knowledgable observers the prospects of returning to the MIARMIN. They and I also, am of the opinion that the MIARMIN should be left alone for the time being, at least until the area settles down. Very little if any good would come of a patrol at this juncture, for it would be a repetition of the latter stages of this patrol when only a few were seen and they only at a distance. I think that some of the younger prisoners will receive comparatively light sentences and when they return they will be invaluable in opening up a new and enlightened phase of contact with the MIARMIN. Whilst the area remains quiet, it now behoves us to ensure that mone of their former enemies tries to take advantage of the situation. With this in mind, I consider that your plan for a patrol to visit the larger ATEALMIN and BUSILAIN areas, whose people may consider reprisals against the MIARMIN, is a sound one and will as more to accomplish the pacification of this area as a whole.

The native situation in the ELIFTAMIN Valley is very encouraging. They, although greatly fearing the MIANMIN, readily responded to an appeal for carriers. We were warmly received in the ELIFTAMIN both going and coming and every assistance was given the patrol. Food was brought to us in large quantities, roads were well cut and villages and Reat houses cleans from the atmosphere relt on my return to the Station through that area, one could sense that the Government's prestice had undergone an uplifting. Especially in light of the fact that the patrol had returned intact and not lost any of its numbers. It is a fact that all previous patrols to the MIANMIN had lost at least one or more of their party. In their eyes we had broken the MIANMIN spell. The MIMTAMINS now feel that they can live in peace without having the constant magging fear that the MIANMIN will kill come of their people. This will now allow them greater treedom of movement and will eventually lead to amicable intermingling with the MIANMIN who now will respect the Governments wishes for people to live in closer harmony with one another.

William Company of the street of the street

#### HEALTH.

The patrol was accompanied by Mr. A. Kelly, E.M.A. and N.M.O. DIAN. I would like to formatly express my thanks to the Department of Public Health for the loan of Mr. Kelly's services. It was indeed a comfort to know that should the occasion arise, we had on hand a knowledgeable person who had with him the necessary paraphernalia to save a life. He attended to the needs of the patrol very competently and instilled a feeling of well being into all the patrols members.

In the MIANMIN itself, of those seen, a high percentage of yews and ulcers were noticed. Several women were treated for these and other complaints and appreciated the pains taken with them, particularly the aged wife of DAMSOGIN who spent several days with us. She had a very masty T.U. which responded quite well to treatment.

The health of the patrol itself was quite good and apart from three cases of pneumonia, we had only the usual ailments such as cuts and sore legs etc. which are only to be expected when working in this rugged country. At the conclusion of the patrol many leg-weary and limping characters were to be seen lining up daily at the hospital.

#### AGRICULTURE

Taro is the staple diet throughout and many good specimens were seen. In the lower regions of the MIANNIN bananas, paw paw and other tropical fruits are popular crops. Small quantities of sweet potatoes were seen.

Meat plays a very important part in the MIANMIN diet. Moreso than in that of their neighbours in Telefolmin. The MIANMIN, being more of a warrior, travels far and claims hunting grounds over a large area. Wild pigs, cassowaries, opportums and other small animals are plentiful. The pents of the wild book is dried and worn as an armlet by the successful hunter, and is not transferable. Many men were adorned with more than fifty of these armlets.

The MIANMIN are also able to obtain fish in most of the Rivers, especially the FUK and IMAR Rivers. Also they have access to sago in the lower regions. However, on the whole, I was not very impressed with the gardens seen and would surmise that the produce is poor. Perhaps a little of this is attributable to the fact that they do not fence their gardens and wild pigs must take their toll of the tare.

An interesting assect of the Telecolmin agriculture is their custom of gardening at some two to three days walk away from their recognised places of abode. This necessitates the building am supporting of at least two houses. There seems to be no reason for this custom, for ground at any particular spot is more than ample for their needs and fertility is constant throughout, there being an abundance of timber covered land in all centres. Ferhaps the question revolves around the distribution and fragmentation of their wealth of land.

#### ROADS, BRIDGES AND TERRAIN

Roads as such, except in close proximity to the Station, are simply non-existant. The best one can hope for is a slightly cleared pad such as that which exists between the Station and the ELIPTAMIN Valley. Tracks, where they exist, are no more than hunting trails and, because of the spame population and the long four or five day stretch between the ELIPTAMIN and MIAMININ through unhabited country, little movement can be expected and patrolling in this country will be hard for some time to come. Three rugged and roughly parallel main ranges forming the watersheds of the Sepik, Donner, Clear and May Rivers, lie between Telefolmin and the lower MIAMININ. Movement involves a series of climbs and descents, from the beds of the Rivers and rain forests at approximately two thousand feet to the crests of the divides and moss forests at about seven thousand feet. In between these main ranges lie smaller ones which mean numerous goings up and down the entire walking day.

The whole of the MIANMIN is very mountainous and heavily timbered except where cleared for gardens. 10 where in the area would there be the slightest chance of constructing an Airstrip with the use of the native labour available.

There is some lime stone in the divide between the DOMMER and CLEAR Rivers, but apart from this, the country traversed north of the DOMMER was of slate and some mustone with considerable igneous intrusion. The surface material is clay below a few inches of humas which is the sole support of the vegetation. Nater erosion throughout the area is rapid.

I was very cleased to note that as a result of the recent patrol to the ELIPTANIN, road work has commenced in earnest. We have been endeavouring to grade a road in that area and the locals have continued along the lines of the example given. This tends for much better walking and it is hoped that when pressure of other important work eases, we will be able to put in a graded road across to the ELIPTANIN at least trafficable by motor bike. Village officials who had been doing this work were congratulated and encouraged to continue.

especially those of the ELIP and FUK Rivers. In the case of the latter one has to hope for no rain on the night prior to the crossing otherwise the river is impossible. Once again it was pleasing to note that the people of INATTGIN and HISINGIN in the ELIPTAMIN had the interests of the patrol at heart, for two bridges had recently been completed for the use of the patrol the patrol at the patrol of the patrol.

VILLAGES AND HOUSING.

All villages and housing seen were of the same nature and structure as the local Telefolmin mode. Che has only to walk some six humared yards from the station to be

able to see the prototype itself. Houses built of split timber, poorly constructed, are raised off the ground which is unusual for most highland areas. Such housing must be extremely cold on occasions, but no doubt the mode of building has been in: luenced by the amount of rain experienced here and the resultant dampness of the ground.

DAMSOGIR'S Village NOVIP (ANAMAVIP) was by far the best seen. It was newly constructed and had as its central feature guite a neat and cleverly constructed Geremonial House. It was the latter wherein the thirty five skulls and numerous newly made arrows were found.

All villages occupy some prominent feature, usually the top of a hill or knoll. The feature readily lends itself to defence which is a consideration ever present in the minds of these people. However, the country side is studded with garden houses tucked away in concealed positions.

The MISIMMIN people had clearly taken to heart the orders left by the last patrol to the effect that they must clean their village. Their's was neat and clean but it is a matter of conjuncture as to how long it will stay that way. Another pleasing aspect was the condition of the newly constructed fest House. This time it is sufficiently large to cope with the needs of any patrol.

CONCLUSION.

In general, these people are little different to any other type of the lesser contacted peoples acattered throughout the Territory.

In their particular case the impression was gained that their continued victories had made them think that they were invincible. With this came arrogance and Talse self assurance. Taking into account this attitude, and the fact that they considered that they had justifiable reason to kill more ATMAMTHS, it was not surprising to learn that when DAMSCGIN touched on the subject of reprisals, he was whole-heartedly supported despite my appeals to them on the last patrol to discriming these adversive activities.

The MIANMIN are a hard people, their environment and way of life make them so. We cannot expect to change, in a short time, traits inherent through generations

Like the MMMOT people of the Southern Highlands District, they struggle in severe surroundings to stay alive, this is reflected in their every action. Physically and mentally they must develop a resistance to adversity, be it death, hunger or what you will.

If a party of strangers came to us with the decree that we kill our neighbours, - would we? It goes against everything we have been taught. The same type of argument applies to these people. However, now that they have seen that the Government intends to emforce this ultimatum of living peaceably upon them and that we have the wherewith to be able to do this, no doubt we shall see a change in their outlook and a corresponding change in their attitude.

The consolidation of influence is a matter of time. The initial steps have been taken and by all indications progress will be more encouraging in the future. I believe that now that we have shown our hand and forcaibly disclosed the fact that we will not tolerate any further warlike activities, we have come a long way towards the pacification of these people and the aims and goal of the Administration. This fact will be further advanced and fostered when the first of the men indicted to stand their trial return to their area and relate the goings on and happenings they have seen during their contact with the outside world.

I reiterate, the advantage now lies with us and I intend to follow it up by working through the contacts which we have. Taking all into account, I consider that the patrol has accomplished its aims and will eventuate in the bringing about of a peaceful and happy settlement for all concerned.

A. A. A. A. D. O.

# APPENDIX "A"

# NAMES OF MIANMINS KILLED BY THE ATBALMINS (FIRST KILLINGS)

NAME		PATHER'S NAME	SEX	REMARKS
WANINAP	_	NAMANAP	M.A.	of URAPMIN group
BILUWENGAP	-	DABINOR	M.A.	of URAPMIN GROUP
UKBUP	-	HOKBUP	M.A.	or URAPMIN group
AYEMANING		DAMSOGIN ,	M.A.	of URAPMIN group (child of headman DAMSOGIN)

# APPENDIK "B"

# NAMES OF ATBALMING KILLED BY THE MIANWING IN THEIR FIRST RAID

UTIM	-	KOLANGIM	М.А.	of	DAGIANDAL, ATBALMIN
ABATKAN	-	KOLANGIN	F.A.	of	DAGIAMDAL, ATBALMIN
MANIPKAN	-	FIOLIM	F.A.	of	DAGIAMDAL, ATBALMIN
ATTEN	-	DISATALIENG	F.C.	of	DAGTAMDAL, ATBALMIN

# APPENDIX "C"

		**** OUT NO	CVTA	MASSACRE - KILLED BY MIANMINS	
MARKES	(D)	ATCITIO	UL	MAGDICAL	

NAME	PATHER'S NAME	SEX	AGE	REMARKS
HRTAPNOK	BALAPIAP	M.	23	
BALAPIAP	name not known	М.	aged	aged Cather of
ANTOGONOK	ASANAM	М.	35	cut up and remov- ed all of him left only stomach
WIKSEP	NIKSIM	М.	19	removed legs & one arm.
NUBIAP	MAFONSIM	М	20	left only stomach recognised by cane belt.
MINSIM	BULTALING	М.	28	as above
TAGAILOK	BAGAVIPIAP	M.	23	took only legs.
NOGANIP	BAGAVIPIAP	F.	27	removed all of her recognised by grass skirt.
SIMILEN	AGIALOP	F.	21	left one hand & head
NANIPKAN	AMDONIM	F.	23	took both legs
SOGOFOLIN.	FOGOYIEN	F.	aged	left stomach only recognised by grass skirt.
ABUDAVIEN	YETIM	F.	5	left stomach only
WARMILIEN		F.	7	и и и
DANOK	TONIM	M.	5	u u u
ATOLIK	TONIM	M.	1	saw only his blood
UNETERIP	YETIM	М	1	left stomach only

# APPENDIX "D"

# NAMES OF ATBALMIN WOMEN ABDUCTED.

KOGUMKAN	DIXIM	F	25	recovered by patrol
MAGAHIP	BUSIPIAP	F	23	escaped from TIMELMIN

# APPENDIK "E"

# DETAILS OF PARTS PLAYED BY MIANMIN MEN IN THE ATDALMIN MURDERS.

•	<u>Victim</u>	Name of Mianmin credited with death of victim	Remarks.	(Assisted by. Comotes indicted for Trial)	Remarks
	One male	DAMBEROK of URAPMIN	Related to deceased BILAWENGAP. Held victim and stabbed him in throat with cassowary bone knife.	URISUMAP of URAPMIN	Shot one arrow into victim. Later cut and carried off a leg.
			later cut off complete leg.	YATAMAN OF TIMELMIN(X)	Shot an arrow into victim - said to have caused death. Later
					cut and carried off victim's right lower arm. Later ate port-
					ion of flesh.
				WATUPNOK OF THELMIN(X)	With group that sur- rounded village. Burnt houses. Given half leg by DARREROK. Later cook -ed and ate flesh.
				TABLARUE of URAPHIN(X)	Took no actual part in killings. Carried DAMBERCK's log home, after searching for escapees. Later ate some of flesh.

				2.
Victim (	Name of Mishmin credi		isted by notes indicted for Trial)	Remarks
One female	AMIN OF URAPMIN	Shot victim as she tried to escape. Arrow passed in one side of body and out other. Chused and held	BAK-BAK of URAPHIN	Shot victims while she was being held by DIDIHAP. Out an carried away corpse's upper leg.
		her. Later cut and carried off complete leg and part of buttock.	DIDINAP OF URAPHIN	Generally assisted by holding woman. Cut and carried off lower leg.
			SABRISAP OF MARPHIN(X) KARLEIIN	At heat of raiding party. Stabled women with bamboo arrow, in side. Gut arm from body, later ate portion.
			APAN of MARENIN(X)	Arrived after Atline had been completed. Saw the above men beside a female body. Out and carried out an arm later ate it.
One male	REITOK of TIMELMIN	Caught and held a man who struggled violently and looked as though he would escape. Later out	DIRCBUPSEP of URAPHIN	Same to BEITCK's assistance shooting an arrow into the victim. Out our leg.
		and carried cff complete	MURIMAP OF TIMELMIN	Stabled victim with an arrew. Cut and carried off an arm.
			DOTAM of TIMELMIN(X)	Had more on leg arrived later than most. Carried BETTON's leg home. At some of the riesh.

A CONTRACTOR OF THE PARTY OF TH

Victim	Name of Mianmin credited with death of victim	Remarks. (x de	sisted by. notes indicted for Trial)	Remarks
One male	MEGRIAP of TIMELMIN	Held and stabbed victim in throat with caseowary bone knife. Later cut and	FURURAPSEP OF KAREMIN(X)	Stabbed victim in neck with bamboo arrow. Later out part of leg from body. Ate flesh.
		carried off one of victim's legs.	WAKIMSEP OF TIMELMIN(X)	Shot victim in stomach with bamboo arrow. Later cut stomach out and carried it away. Ate portion in village.
			KARIKABAT OF TIMBLEIN	Shot bemboo arrow into vic- tim in area of heart. Later cut and carried off an arm. Ate portion of flesh.
			DANGANUP of URAPMIN	Shot an arrow into victim. Later cut and carried off an arm.
			WAKEN OF TIMELMIN	Shot an arrow into victim. Later cut and carried off victim's lower leg.
			SEME OF TRANSPIR (X)	Did not take part in actual killing. Out flesh from the leg that imformer had obtain- ed. Later helped cook and cat flesh.
MANGANIP (female who	BEITAP OF TIMELMIN(X)	Chased and held victim. Took woman back to vill- age, did not harm her. She escaped six cays later.	FURURAPSEP OF RAKEMIN	Wanted to kill this woman. Stopped by BEITAP. Went to help MEGRIAP - see above.

3.

	Victim	Name of Mianmin credited with death of victim	Remarks.	(X denotes indicted for Trial)	Remarks.
	One male	DANDIMAP of URAPMIN	Held and stabbed victim in throat with cassowary bone knife. Later cut	HENAKIEM OF URAPHIN(X)	Shot victim with an arrow. Took corpse's lower leg. Ate portion of flesh.
			and carried off victim's leg.	ABENAP of URAPAIN (X)	Took no part in actual hill- ing. Took corpse's arm wack to village. Ate portion of flesh.
	7/4			KCMCTAP OF TELLAMIN(X)	On arrival at garden saw DAIDTHAP and HEMARIEM stand- ing mear a body. DAIDTHAP, HEMARIEM, ABEMAP and SEGREP had cut the body about. Cut off the buttocks. Later ate some of the clesh.
				SEGLRUP OF TEMANNIN(X)	Arrived late one sore on leg- out an arm off this body. Ate portion of flesh, Later in village.
	•			YESIN OT URAPMIN(I)	Took no part in actual kill- ing. Was given share of DALDIMAP's leg, later in village.
				KAPSIL of TEMALETIN(X)	Youth. Took no part in actual killing. On return to village ate some rlesh given him by ABENAP.
Washington Schools					
Separate Party					

				5.
Victim	Name of Mianmin credited with death of victim	Remarks.	(A denotes indicted for Trial)	Remarks.
DANOK-TONIM (male child)	MOROTAP OF TIMELMIN	Caucht the child. Later cut and carried off the victim's left leg.	HARANGE OF TIMELMIN (OF ARANGERAP)	Shot an arrow into the boys chest. Later cut and carried of the right leg of the victim.
	7		KUIFAM of THELIMIN(X)	Boy was still alive, stragg- ling for breath. Axen nim twice, Once down through neck and collar bone. Once across ribs. Killed victim. Carried left arm away.
One male		Held victim, stabbed him in neck with bone dagger. Capried off victim's righ lower leg.	AREMAP of SUGAMIN	Shot arrow into Victim's left side near mayel, came cut back. Out off victim's right leg - lower leg given to SiGIRUNSER.
			SIGIMAP OF SOGAMIN	Shot an arrow into man.
			SIMAP of SOGAMIN(X)	Shot victim. Arrow hit shoulder blade did not pere- trate body. Out Tlesh Trom buttechs, later exten.
-			ANUSER of TIMELMIN(X)	Shot victim in the back, arrow tip emerged other side. Gaused death. Did not cut body or eat any flesh.
			SERALIMAP OF SOGAMIN(X)	Shot arrow into ATMALKINS right thigh. Took flesh from left thigh. Later cooked & ate.
			KARELAP OF TIMELAIN	Took no part in actual kill- ing. Carried left lower leg away.

93,

Victim

Name of Mianmin credited with death of victim

Remarks

Assisted by. (X denotes indicted for Trial)

Remarks.

6.

HORIM of TEMAUMIN(X)

IMAUSEP, and ABAKKIAR OW SOGALER, killed an ATBALMIN male. HORIM, on arrival at garden searched for possible escapees. Found no one. Late, ate flesh given him by IMAUSEP(buttocks) and ABERAP (arm).

MOTUMAP OF TIMELMIN(X)

Took no part in actual killings. Travelled in middle of line. Chased two ATRAIMIN but lost them. Ate some flesh from female body, given him by BUIGSAP.

NENTAP of TENANMIN(X)

Went up to village above garden with WATUPNOK(see page 1). Ate portion of the leg which MATUPNOK received from DAMBEROK.

TETENING of SOGAMIN(X)

Went with raiding party. At back of line. Tesk no part in actual killing. Given portion of leg by SIGIRONSEP. Later ate some of this flesh.

DAMSOGIN of URAPMIN(X)

Ringleader of the second ATBALMIN raid. Took major part in instigation and organisation. When raiding party returned ate flesh and brains of an ATBALMIN male.

# TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

A REPORT ON MEMBERS OF THE ROYAL PAPUAN AND NEW GUINEA CONSTABULARY ACCOMPANING TELEFOLMIN PATROL No.4 of 1956/57 - MIANMIN AREA.

# No. 7356 Sgt. AMANI.

0

Acquitted himself well. His job made none too easy due to unfamiliarity with other members of detachment who came from out-stations throughout the Sepik District.

### No. 6097 P/A L/Cpl YENDABARI.

An older type who is still active has experience and good control of men. Takes a little too much upon hi self and is apt to get into difficulties.

#### No. 2553 L/Cpl WALINGINGI.

An adequate station N.C.O. but poor walker. Did reasonable work but overshadowed by other N.C.O's with more push and ability.

# No. 6376 L/Cpl MARIAMBUN.

Will i prove as he gains experience. Does not exercise very much control over his men. However, conducted himself reasonably well.

# No. 6395 L/Cpl LINIBI.

Has good basic knowledge of area having been at Telefolmin since its opening and onle recently transferred. Conducted himself well. Efficient - patrol benefited by his presence.

# No. 6465 Const TOMI.

Not t e type who is conspicuous. A little inclined to be lazy-conduct fair. ( From Maprik Detachment )

#### No. 8983 Const UKUMBANI.

Works quite well - not as good on this occasion as I previously seen him work at Maprik - maybe a little scared.

# No. 3187 Const SOMBI.

An elderly man but very experienced if he knows and likes his Officer he is very reliable - conduct good.

# No. 3837 Const SANGONDI.

Much talk little action, but with so many police it was a little hard to evaluate his true worth - will watch him on future patrols.

# No. 4225 Const/ Bug. KUNI.

Was a little disappointed with this man this time. On last patrol he showed up well not so this time but believe he was not feeling well at the beginning of the patrol.

# No. Const TORAIM.

0

Nothing out of ordinary. Put up rather poor showing when hand injured early in patrol - inclined to panic - otherwise conduct quite good.

# No. 6067 B Const BISAMBI.

Setting on in years but still adequate to the rugged walking conditions. Work is slow but sure - conduct good.

# POLICE REPORT - CONT.

# No. 6554 Const WALAMAIWAI

Easily one of the best policemen I have ever worked with. He is keen and energetic - is certainly the right type of man for this work. Very deserving of receiving consideration for an N.C.O's school. Did excellent work - conduct very good.

# No. 6725 Const WEDORA.

A good man. Thinks for himself - willing -

conduct good.

# No 6737 Const LANGA.

Has experience in this work - same type as WALAMAIWAI. Would very much like to have these two men as my N.C.O's for this station - could they be recommended to attend a course please? Keen - doing excellent job - the result of using his head. Always cheerful - big thing in this sort of patrolling. Also holds driving licence. Took just a little tao much on himself this time - was cut in foot by MIANMIN weilding tomahawk. Recovering well. conduct good.

# Bo. 9295 Const SAMUK.

Held in high regard. Did good work in his own quiet way - conduct very good.

#### 7946 Const MANEIN.

No complaints re work . Talks a bit too much. Humorist Conduct good.

# No 8969 Const AINA.

Bovine. Very willing which makes up for lack of brain. Does good job if it doesn't require much thought. "Solid citizen" and likeable type. Conduct good.

# No 8973 Const KAUPA.

Did good work.Conduct good.

# No 9005 Const LILI.

Adequate for routine work but looses head when pressure is on. Good impression marred by this tendancy. Conduct adequate.

#### No 9053 Const ARE.

Not conspicuous. Presence goes un-noticed. This is not derogatory . Conduct good.

#### No 9113 Const PIANGA.

Inexperienced.Not a good worker.Should improve.Conduct good.

#### No 9185 Const IARIF.

A new policeman - gaining valuable experience in this area. Good worker. Conduct good.

# No 7308 Const LAVION.

1 1 1 1 1

Average.Did nothing wrong and nothing outstanding. Conduct good.

### POLICE REPORT - CONT.

#### No 6900 Const WAPE.

Did good work. In latter half of patrol his irresponsibility could have caused hard-ship to patrol. Conduct good.

#### No 7403 Const KUSINO.

A local. Did good work. Level headed. Of assistance in interpretation. Conduct good.

# No 7404 Const OVISIM.

A local. Of quiet manner - works well.

Conduct good.

### No 7494 Const MATUM.

To the fore when anything was being done. Lacks experience. Conduct good.

#### No 9061 Const WENA.

Would normally have had little mention as he is not conspicuous type. Brought into the patrol's eye by the blunders he perpetrated. Conduct adequate.

#### No 9433 Const MANDAGAI.

A new member with no former experience in this type of work. Acquitted himself well. Bears watching as he is a very willing type. Conduct good.

# No 8975 Const KUOFERA.

Did good work with the second half of the patrol. Work and conduct good.

# No 8979 Const MAI.

Does his job - usually well. Good all-rounder. Conduct good.

# No ? LANI.

Has knowledge of area, Better than average type. Usually around when there is work to be done. Conduct good.

R.T. Neville, Officer of R.P. & N.G.C.

#### INTRODUCTION.

This report covers a patrol to the KAREMIN tribal area.

The KARMIN area straddles the mountain formations which are the watershed of the TAWU and SAN Rayers. The main villages are clustered on the southern bank of the TAWU River upon long, sheer-sided ridges which trail from the THURNW.LD Range.

This area lies NNV. of TELEFOLMIN. A patrol would take from six to eight days to reach the centre of the group. Access may be made by following the north bank of the SEPIK River until the HAM River is reached, then cross over the THURNWALD Range into the TAWU Valley. An alternate route crosses the MITTAG Mountains and the Donner Range, skirts the THURNWALD Range until the SAN River is reached, then follows that river to the headwaters of the TAWU.

The KAREMIN tribe were unknown before this patrol. During the questioning of some MI.MENTS arrested for participation in the ATRAMMIN, the existence of the KAREMIN tribe was revealed. These reports indicated that the KAREMINS were a very small group. On the latt February, 1957 a scouting party entered the first of the KAREMIN villages. The extensive gardens seen, indicated the presence of a much larger population than the questioning we had revealed; this belief was further strengthened by the discovery of a much-used track leading over the headwaters of the SAN River to the next valley. Consequently, this patral moved west to the TAWU River area.

The KAREMIN people have had no Government contact. Messrs. TAYLOR and BLACK visited the S:N Valley in 1938 but did not cover the area in which the K.REMINS live. In late 1955 an oil survey party travelled along part of the TAVU River, and though they contacted some MIANMINS it is considered that they were not KAREMINS but IVIPMINS, a separate MIANMIN Sub-Tribe.

#### DIARY.

This diary covers the second portion of the MIANMIN patrol, from the 13th February to the 5th March. The first portion from the 14th January to the 12th February was recorded by Mr. A.D.O. NEVILLE, and should be read in conjunction with this.

#### Wednesday 13th February.

At BENGAVIP. At 0715 Mr. A.D.O. NEVILLE and Mr. E.M.A. KELLY with 14 police and 19 prisoners departed for TELEFOLMIN. Socuting parties to nearby gardens. During the three MINIMIN women were given small gifts, advised of the reasons for the Government's actions in their areas, and sent off. Radio contact was maintained. Guard maintained.

# Thursday 14th February.

Broke camp at 1215 and returned to the bush camp of the 6th Arrived 1415. Camped(3400'). No radio contact. Guard February. posted.

# Friday 15th February.

Broke camp 0725 and returned to the camp of the 5th February. Broke camp 0/22 and returned to the camp of the 2th certain arrived 1225. Camped (3400°). The two crippled women, who had been previously, were still here. They claimed that their calls for seen previously, were still nere. They cleamed that their can help had been unanswered. They were given extra food, water, forewood, then moved to a bush house in a more preminent position. signs of life could be seen along the SAN Valley. Radio contact Heavy rain during the night.

# Saturday 16th February.

Broke camp at 0735. Passed through the camp of the 1st February and proceeded to the first village of the KAREMIN group.

Camped (5900'). Many fresh tracks seen, the movement of a large number of people being indicated. Scouting patties Two women were located in a bush house near the camp. sent off. Two women were located in a bush house near the revealed, though interpretation was most difficult, that one of UR PMIN headmen, DogoMIN, was camped with some of his people in a camp day. No radio contact. guard posted. Heavy rain all night.

# Sunday 17th February.

KINAVIP. A strong party searched unsuccessfully for DOGOMIN. His camp was located but it had apparently been vacated the previous day. Several human skulls and a number of bows and arrows were seized. During the morning two armed parties of MLANMINS approached the camp but fled when they realised that the guards were elect and waiting for them. Following these incidents much calling out was and waiting for them. Following these includents much calling out means the heard coming from the vicinity of a ridge opposite the camp. This heard coming was translated as "THE MASTERS AND POLICE HAVE COME - RUN". The KAREMIN women had now lost some of their fear of the patrol. The MASTERS AND POLICE HAVE COME - RUN". two ARRENIA women had now lost some of their rear of the patrol. They willingly revealed that DIMSOGIM, the alleged instigator of the ATBALMIN raid, was in the TAWU Valley with a number of his people. Radio contact maintained. Guards strengthened and instructed that a most careful watch was to be kept during the hours of first and last light as the two parties seen during the morning could possible be the forerunner of an attack. Heavy rain all night.

# Monday 18th February.

Broke camp at 0825 after having waited in vain for the heavy rain to stop. Followed a well defined track into a large garden before ascending slightly, dropped steadily to the UK River (3150'). This river is not to be confused with the UK River which flows into the FAK River. Followed downstream, river in flood and progress slow. Steady rain This river continued. Left the UK and followed the OWELMI River upstream for a continued. Left the UK and Followed the OWELEN Hiver upstream for a short distance before finding a well defined track. Commenced a steady climb, reached top of ridge(4100') and started to descend immediately. Passed through an old garden before resching the SAN River(3450'). Crossed with difficulty. Commenced to follow the river upstream, this Crossed with difficulty. Commenced to lottow the river upstream, that an eccessitated continual crossing and recrossing of the river, a slow and at times dangerous operation. Finally found a track out of the river, climbed steeply to a cleared area, apparently an old house site. Small times dangerous operation. Finally lound a trace out of the five climbed steeply to a cleared area, apparently an old house site. garden settlement discovere d nearby. Moved on to this site. Arrived garden settlement discovere a nearby. Hoved on the ville blue. Attitude. 1235. Camped(3900'). Patrol personnel glad. Steady rain continued.

#### Monday 18th February.

No radio contact. Rice stocks badly soaked by the rain, and the many river crossings, sttempt made to dry it. Tents leaking, sleepless night had by all. Guard posted.

3.

#### Tuesday 19th February.

Steady rain continued. Rice still damp. The patrol could not risk the chance of further damage to its food supplies, decided to remain at camp. Scouting parties out. A cripple woman located in a bush house. She revealed that her husband had heard of the patrol's arrival at KINAVIP and had gone there. Rain stopped during the early afternoon. Radio contact maintained. Guard maintained.

#### Wednesday 20th Pebruary.

40

Broke camp at 0729. Descended to the SAN River, crossed and commenced a steep climb to the top of a small spur. Reached top(4600'), valley below obscured by fog, visibility nil. Descended slowly to a large garden, scouting party ahead. Reached village (TNMAVIP), many recent signs of occupancy. The main patrol party climbed to a prominent village cituated on a large ridge in the centre of the valley. A smaller perty moved down towards the TAWU River. Patrol arrived village at 1045. Camped(4200'). DKMSGIM was found in one of the houses. He had a big ulcer on his foot and could barely move. The fog had now lifted and a good view of the valley was possible. The valley was no more than two miles wide and was encircled on three sides by sneer-sided mountains. The valley pierced by many small but swift flowing streams. Despite the ruggedness of the terrain, many villages and garden settlements were noticed on the tops of the ridges. The st. uting party returned, they had visited two more villages, no people were seen, a number of skulle, bows and arrows were collected. During the afternoon several men were seen standing near one of the villages on a ridge opposite, they were about a 1000 yards from the patrol, or translated into clearer terms, more than two hours walk from the camp site. No radio contact. Guard posted.

# Thursday 21st February.

At WANGAYIP. Scouting patties to nearby gardens. A cave was found near the camp, it contained bows, arrows and skulls. No recent tracks were found this side of the TAVU River. Radio contact maintained. Guard maintained.

#### Friday 22nd February.

Broke camp at 0710. Descended to the MIAK River(2300'). Crossed and climbed into an new garden, continued on to an old garden then followed a dry watercourse to a road junction stuated between two villages which were on higher ground. Climbed to the larger village(DaNGORNVIP), 37175'. Recent tracks discovered. Returned to the road junction, climbed to the other village (BITSUMAVIP, 3325'). Camped 0935. This village contained a large "dance house" and a small "spirit house". The latter contained many skulls. From this village it was possible to look along the INMU Valley. Muny large, sharp-peaked mounteins could be seen on the horizon - the STAR MOUNTAINS of DUTCH MEW GUINEA? A large mountein further north was identified as TABLE MOUNTAIN. Compass bearings were taken on all prominent objects. Scouting parties to nearby gardens. Radio contact maintained. Later in the day smoke was seen on the other side of the TAMU River. Gurd posted. Heavy rain during the evening.

#### Saturday 23rd February.

At BITSUMAVIP. Scouting parties out, following tracks found yesterday and to the site of the fire across the TAWU. Radio contact maintained. One of these parties located a large MINNEND party, and in the ensuing attempt to make arrests, a fight started. One policeman was cut on the foot and two MIANMEND makes were shot dead. Three men and one woman were apprehended. The wounded policeman was carried back to the camp and given treatment. Guard maintained.

#### Sunday 24th February.

90

Scouting parties out. Radio contact with TELEFOLMIN, the injured policeman's foot being dressed in accordance with instructions received from Mr. E.M.A. GOBLE. The radio batteries were showing signs of deterioration, one being almost flat and the other already losing power. Guard maintained. Heavy rain during the afternoon.

#### Monday 25th February.

Scouting parties in a sweep along the southern bank of the TaWU River. The injured policeman's foot appeared to be pesponding well to treatment, but it was thought that some damage may have been done to a tendon. Rice stocks low, a considerable amount having been ruined by the rain. Tracks were found that indicated that the MIANMINS had now abandoned this valley and were heading in the direction of the SAN or IMAR rivers. Radio contact maintained with difficulty. Quard maintained.

# Tuesday 26th February.

Socuting perties sent along the MIAK and TAVU Rivers.

Decision made to return to the station, the shortage of rice coupled with the condition of the injured policeman's leg made any other decision impossible. One perty commenced cutting a road over the THURNWALD Range. The three MINMIN women were given small gifts, advised of the reasons for the Government's actions in their areas, and sent off. Minor adjustments were made to the wireless set, reception much improved. Guard meintained.

#### Wednesday 27th February.

At 0600 one party returned to the camp of the 21st February. The patrol broke camp at 0715. Both the injured policemen and the prisoner were being carried. Descended into a deep gulley(2800'), then climbed onto a steep ridge and commenced a really hard ascent. Progress very slow despite the road having been cut the previous day. The scouting party rejoined the patrolat 1120. Heavy rain started at 1300. The patrol finally climbed to what appeared to be the top of the range(6700') only to find that the range had twin peaks with a flat, basinlike depression in between. Descended sharply then ascended the second peak(6750'). Rain and fog reducel visibility to almost nil. Descended along a fair track until some pools of semi-stagment water were located near two buss shelters at 1445. Camped(6000'). Party sent to cut the road for the following day. Radio contact maintained. Guard posted.

#### Thursday 28th February.

Broke camp at 0755 after having been delayed by rain. Descended to the BLEMMEP River(5200'), followed downstream for a short distance then climbed sharply to the top of a sput(5400'). Descended steadily to the SEMAL-IP River(4650'). Clambered up an almost perpendicular cliff face to 5000'. A long, slow descent before the TERAMEI River(2950') was reached. Crossed and climbed up an unarfe track of loose rock and soft soil, a boulder, dialoged by one of the carriers, fell through the middle of the line, several prisoners narrowly escaped injury. At 1410 the guites advised that they had lost the track. Camped(3250'). A party sent to fird the road for the next dayIs magch.

# Thursday 28th February. Con.

Radio contact maintained, a.D.., TELEFOLMIN requested to send extra food to the patrol. and arrange for a bridge to be built over the ELIP River. Roal located nearby. Guard posted.

#### Friday 1st March.

Broke camp at 0730. At 0845 joined the road. At 0910 started to descend, a large bush shelter was passed at 1010(3025'). Track not discernible, guides useless. Compass bearing taken on the approximate position of the SEPIK River and commenced to cut inthat direction. Reached the M.TOTEM River(1775'), followed downstream with great difficulty, ladders having to be constructed to enable the patrol to move with safety. Reached the M.M River at 1300. River in flood, followed downstream with difficulty until suitable crossing place located. Trees felled and bridge built. Crossed at 1335(1450') and climbed up a steep hill. Reached top at 1460(1600' the SEPIK River could now be seen. Descended into agarden on the bank of the SEPIK. Camped 1415(1300'). Party sent ahead cutting the road for the next day's march. Radio contact maintained. Patrol personnel happy at TELEFOLMIN now clearly defined. Guard posted.

#### Saturday 2nd March.

Broke camp at 0705. One party sent shead to build a bridge over the PAK River. Climbed steadily to 1500', then along and down to a fast flowing stream, crossed then up to a high knob overlook ng the SEPIK. Climbed lown a sheer cliff fore before following the SEPIK upstream. Eventually clambered out of the river and climbed sharply into a flat, swampy area. Descended to another fast Flowing stream, then followed along until the PAK & SEPIK junction reached at 1230(1500'). Bridge construction party working upstream. Climbe out of the SEPIK then along and down to the bridge site. Arrived at 1330. Bridge completed by 1430. Crossed and climbed to a flat area overlooking the bridge. Camped 1445(1700'). Party sent to out the track for the next days march. Radio contact maintained. Guard posted.

#### Sunday 3rd March.

Broke camp at 0720. Descended along a narrow ledge before climbing to 2200'. Proceeded along a surprisingly good road, several minor descents and secent. Arrived above the SEPIK - ELIP junction at 1240. Descended to the ELIP at 1300(1600'). No sign of the party from the station. River too wide to bridge, finally found a suitable fording place, crossed with great difficulty. Next stretch of road reported to be very bad. Camped 1400. Party sent to cut the road. Rice stocks exhausted, the patrol should be able to purchase food from the IMATIGNN people to-morrow. Radio contact made, A.D.C., TELEFORNIN advised that patrol should arrive FELEFORNIN on Threaday 5th. Guard posted.

#### Monday 4th March.

Broke camp at 0715. Commenced a steady ascent along a series of small, connecting ridges. At 0800 portion of the party from the station linked up with the patrol. Reached the ATMAMIN - IUATIGIN road at 0945(2750'). Still ascending passed an old camp site of Mr. CLIFTON BASSET at 1115(5800'). Proceeded on to IUATIGIN village. Arrived at 1400(4800'). Camped. Village people glad to see the patrol, gifts of pigs and food given. The patrol camped on what/once TUATIGIN village site before it was burnt by the MIANMINS in 1951. Radio contact maintained. Guard posted.

Broke camp at 0630. Climbed to the top of the MITTAG Mountains. Followed along the top of the range until 1115(6560'). Commenced a slow descent. Reached the OFEKIMIN > INARTICIN road at 1325. Arrived OFEKEMIN Rest House at 1325. Climbed sharply to the top of a small spur before descending into the TELEFOLMIN Valley. Arrived station at 1540(4800'). Both stretcher cases taken directly to the hospital for treatment.

#### End of Diary.

#### NATIVE SITUATION.

The first part of the MIANMIN patrol, from the 14th February to the 12th February, will be covered separately b Mr. A.D.O. NEVYLLE. This report covers the period from the 13th February to the 5th March.

This was not a normal patrol. The patrol had the task of apprehending those natives who were responsible for the massacre of 16 ATBAMMINS on the 3rd December, 1956. Consequently, once the MIANMINS realised this, they scattered to the remotest parts of their relatively large area of land.

The patrol did not see many people. The few who were contacted, viewed the patrol with fear. In following a policy of harassing the MIAMMINS, the patrol contacted some women. Special precautions were taken to ensure that they were treated properly. After questioning, these women were given small gifts, advised of the reasons for the Government's actions in their areas, and sent off. The patrol emphasised the point that the Government had no fight with women, and only the actions of their own menfolk, in disobeying explicit orders that they must not raid the ATBMININ tribe, had brought on this trouble. An effort was made to correct the idea that the Government had allied itself with the ATBMININS. The patrol stated clearly that the Government had told all the tribes - ATBMININ HAMININ, ELPTANIN, etc., that they must not fight, and whichever group disobeyed this order must suffer the consequences. The women firmly believed, as did the prisoners themselves, that the patrol intended to take their men away and kill them, this was denied and it was attaed continuelly that the men mast got ib prison for their crime, and would eventually return. These points were not fully appreciated by the women, but the seed has been planted, and when their men return, upon completion of their goal sentences, should they be convicted, the foundation of a firm friendship with the MIANMINS will have been laid.

The KAREMIN group is one of the many MIANMIN Sub-Tribes.
The group has had no known contact, and was unknown before this patrol.
This was the first patrol to follow the SAN River to its headwaters, and
cross into the TANU Valley. The KAREMIN area extends from the headwaters
of the SAN River across the TANU River and the THURNWALD Range to the
SEPIK River. The centre of the area appears to be near the headwaters of
the TANU River.

From the large gardens and the many houses seen, it is cotimated that the KAREMIN group is one of the larger MI/HMIN Sub-Tribes. The prisoners themselves placed the Karemin Sub-Tribe as being the equal of the TIMEMHIN Sub-Tribe if not larger. Previous patrols into the MILHMIN had estimated the TIMEMHIN group as the largest.

#### NEW TRIBES.

0

The patrol learnt of the names and positions of many new tribal groups. Some of these tribes are friendly with the MIANWINS, some are enemies.

The virtual discovery of the TAWU River has opened the way to the MUGUST River. To understand this fully it is necessary to give a brief picture of the area. The THURNALD Range lies N.W.-S.T., the southess ern extremity of the Range wists slightly towards the east, in his corner the TAWU River rises. The TAWU runs alongside the CHURNWALD Range for some conniderable distance before it flows into the AKI River, which it is thought has its headwaters in the mou tain block containing FOUR CONNERS (M.S.). The AKI River hen flows into the AUGUST River near its junction with the SEPIK River.

By following the TANU River and then the AKI it should be possible to contact bree groups who live near TABLE MOUNTAIN (BUBSIAN). They are the NUMIMANIN, KIMELMIN and FUTANINMIN. All are reported to be friendly with the Minmains with whem they occasionally visit for trading purposes.

Along the TANU River is another MIANMIN Sub-tribe- the IVIPMINS. They were unknown before this pairol. Three other MIANMIN Sub-tribes were reported. They were the SOMEMINS, who occupy land along the WAMU River; the BOURIPMINS, who live along the Septh River and the KOSAGELMIN who also live near the WAMU River. Nothing definite could be heard concerning the two lastmentioned groups.

Along the MAY River and its tributaries are many more new tribes. The YANFAMIN group live between the mountains near MT. STOLLE and the IMAR (MAY) River. These people are bitter enemies of the MIANMINS. The combine with the WANIFOMINS, a river tribe contacted by MT.Patrol Officer NOLEN in 1953, in raids on the MIANKINS. round the AMAI (RIGHT MAY) River are the NASIM and KUNAWAMPEITUN tribes. The NISTMS are friendly with the MIANMINS and the KUNAWAMPEITUNS. The latter are enemies of the MIANMINS. Another tribe, the FOYLARMIN, lives on the MINI River which flows into the MAY River.

There are no definite indications as to the size of these new tribes and it will possibly be some considerable time before patrols will be able to move into their areas. ... s far as can be accurately assessed, the FOIYARIMIN, KUNAWAWEITUN, NASIM and WANIFOMINS tribes are in the AMBUNET Sub-District.

#### CENSUS.

There has been no attempt to record the MIANMIN Tribe.

Previous patrols estimated the total population as being in the vicinity of 1000. With the finding of the KARRMIN groups and with the reperts of the existance of the IVIPMIN, SOHEMIN, BOYRIPMIN and KOSSGEMANIN Borups, it is considered that the population will be much greater than previously thought. To attempt to estimate the population would be unvise. When the MIAMMIN prisoners are returned to their villages it should be possible for a patrol to go into the MIAMMIN area and fully record the people

#### CLASH WITH MIANMIN PARTY.

0

1

1

The clash with a MIANMIN party on the 23rd February, 1957 will not be recorded here. The incident has been fully described and covered under separate correspondence.

#### AGRICULTURE AND LIVESTOCK.

The MIANMIN people follow a system of shifting agriculture. They appear to have regular garden sites which they plant out in rotation. There is apparently little effort made to cut into the bush and make new gardens. This method of planting in specific area is followed by many of the TRUEFOLMIN people.

There appeared to be plenty of food. Many large, flourishing gardens were seen. The principal crop and staple food is taro. Supplementary crops are bananas, sugar cane, pit pit, cucumbers and many types of edible leaves. A few pumpkins were noticed growing in the SAN Valley, the seed had apparently been obtained from the ELIPTAMIN people. Sweet potatoes were not seen.

The MIANMINS rarely fence their gardens; consequently, they suffer considerable damage from wild pigs. As far as can be ascertained, it is the custom to abandon a garden that is subject to raids by wild pigs, and plant in another area. Protein is supplied by the large number of wild pigs and cassowaries available for the hunting. Snakes and lizards are also hunted and eaten. Several sago palms were noticed near the TANU River, it is known that sago is grown along the IWAR(MAY) River.

The few domestic pigs seen, were small. A number of dogs were noticed.

#### HE LTH.

The patrol saw very few people. Those contacted, appeared quite healthy and active. Medical treatments were given where necessary.

Many of the men were noticed to be suffering from Tinec Imbricata, whilst several women had what appeared to be Goitre.

The European Medical Assistant Mr. A.KELLY accompanied the first portion of the patrol, his report should deal more fully with the health of the people seen.

#### VILLAGES.

The MIANMINS have recognized villages which are apart from

#### VILLAGES. Con.

their many garden settlements.

The villages consisted of four to seven houses, and were built upon sheer-sided ridges as a defensive measure. Bush near the villages was cleared back and this provided some measure of hygiene.

The houses were of particularly crude design. Built about a foot of the ground, they were walled with split timber, lined with bark and foofed with leaves. The average house provided scans protection from the cold and did little more than illustrate the MIANMINS complete lack of oreftsman-ship.

#### CONCLUSION.

and to

\*

0

0

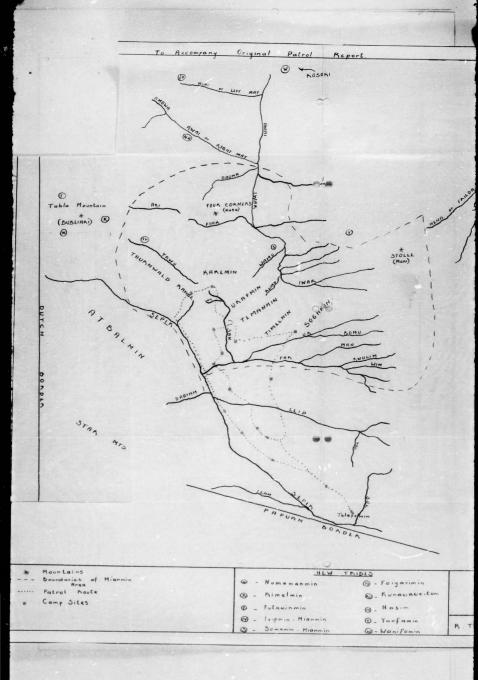
The patrol did not succeed in capturing many MIANMINS. The patrol did however gain considerable knowledge about the area. Many interesting little points were gathered, which if recorded here would seem meaningless, but should the writer return to the area he would be able to obtain the missing links and thus obtain a comprehensive picture. The patrol did prove that the MIANMIN population is much larger than previously considered. That it is possible to cross the ELIP and BAK Rivers near their confluences with the SEPIK, and that the north bank of the SEPIK provides a road that could go as far as the AUGUST River.

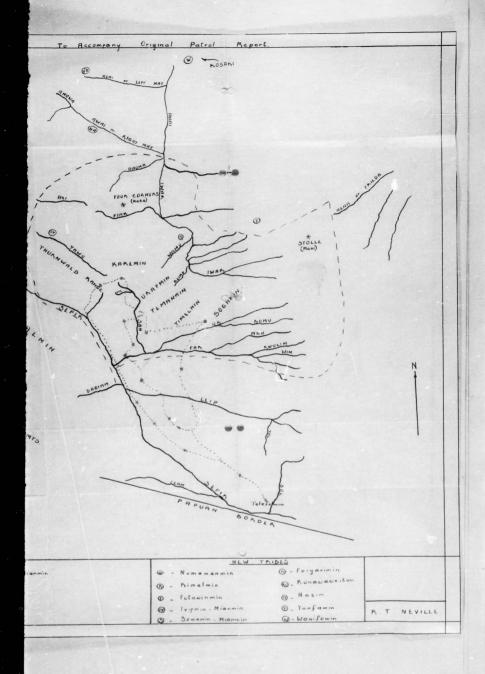
It is considered that there will be no future trouble with the MIANMINS if following patrols enforce the law justly but firmly. Any signs of restiveness will have to be curbed without hesitution.

The MIANMINS have a reputation for fierceness and cunning that is unequalled within this sub-district. Their first European contact, Messrs TAYLOR and BLACK in 1936, gave them a real indication of the power of the Government, but following patrols from TELEFOLMIN did not press how the advantage that had been given them. Despite acts of aggression against neighbouring tribes, patrols falled to take firm measures with the MI.NMINS, seeming content with making contact. The MIAMMINS soon came to recognize the Government as something that came infrequently, talked too much and did nothing. The previous patrol to the MI.NMIN[Patrol Report TELE/56-57] did likewise, it warmed of the consequences of further hostile acts. The MI.NMINS were not impressed as they had heard similar such warnings before. Consequently, this patrol was forced, in the face of strong opposition, to defend itself, with a resulting loss of life. The action taken was firm but necessary.

Future contact with the MINNMINS will be most difficult until such time as the prisoners are returned. Perhaps an approach can be made through the NENA or FRIEDA River people(SOGEVERNIN Tribe), but it is thought that any such overtures will be viewed with grave suspicion by the MINNMINS.

G.F.Booth, PATROL OFFICER.







TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

# PATROL REPORT

District of SEPIK Report No. TEHEFOLMIN NO. 5 9 1966 . 57
Patrol Conducted by G.F. BOOTH PATROL OFFICER.
Area Patrolled ATBALMIN TRIBAL AREA
Patrol Accompanied by Europeans P. C. A. CONROY PATROL OFFICER
Natives
Duration—From.I.O/4/19.5.7to.2.0/5/19.5.7.
Number of Days4!
Did Medical Assistant Accompany?
Last Patrol to Area by—District Services/19.5 PART (MR. L. DODIAN).
Medical
Map Reference See Map attached
Objects of Patrol 1 Consolidate Sylvenes with ATRALMIN TRIBE.
Initial contact people west of Nice to Ming, Bonder Secores,
Director of Native Affairs.
PORT MORESBY.
Forwarded, please.
, 40
/ /19 District Commissioner
Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation £
Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund £
Amount Paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund



#### TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

In Reply Please Quote

No. NA. 30-11-91

Department of Native Affairs, Port Moresby,

25th August, 1957.

The Assistant Administrator, Department of the Administrator, PORT MORESBY.

#### PATROL REPORT NO. 5 - 56/57 - TELEFOLMIN

Your attention is invited to the abovementioned patrol report.

The patrol covered areas adjacent to areas covered during Telefolmin Patrol Report No. 4 of 55/57, which describes where offenders were arrested for the murder of neighbouring tribesmen.

It was expected that these arrests might have been the means of establishing a confidence between the Administration and the people of the ATBALMIN group.

It will obviously be a prolonged task to establish a satisfactory relationship between these people and their neighbours and with the Administration because of their very nature and that of the terrain in which they live.

The data contained in the diary concerning terrain and food availability will be invaluable to future patrols.

It is common for people speaking a common language in these areas to fight emongst themselves, as it was in the Highlands before law and order was established.

It appears to me that the  ${\tt MIANMIN}$  have been consistently the aggressors.

I feel the use of a nucleus of carriers from an area where the Administration has been long and firmly established is desirable in these "border" areas, as they :-

- (a) are more easily controlled
- (b) have a more open approach to the people being patrolled
- (c) are used to "hard" rations
- (d) have not the fear of sorcery which is prevalent amongst the less sophisticated people.

The revision of plans for the patrol to penetrate more remote areas was, I believe, wise.

The information reported concerning linguistic groups and inter-group relationships will be found valuable during future patrols.

On page 37 in paragraph 4 the Highlands' foods are compared with those grown in this mountainous broken country. I feel young officers sometimes get the idea that the whole of the Territory is a land of abundant, easily obtained foods, when they serve their initial introduction to the country in the Highland districts. It takes considerable time to develop a more balanced appreciation of the handships involved in eking out an existence in less favoured areas.

I do not think the construction of an airstrip is warranted at present.

The information contained in the appendices will be recorded by the 'nthropologist.

Our present commitments in the sub-district will not allow for further expansion in the immediate future, but the information recorded in this Fatrol Report will be valuable when the time for expansion arises.

Members of the patrol are to be congratulated on the manner in which difficulties were surmounted and information recorded.

(A.A. Roberts) Director.

14th August, 1957.

The Director of Lands, Surveys & Mines, PORT MORES BY.

I shall be grateful if you could provide me that the red lines will not print. The map expension an exploratory patrol in the Sepik District.

Q. C. R.

(A. A. ROHERTS)

Director

15th August, 1957.

The District Officer, Sepik District, WEWAK.

#### PATROL REPORT No. 5-1956/57 - TELEFOLMIN

Receipt is acknowledged of the abovementioned

Patrol Report.

- Care must be taken to ensure that you will be able, with staff available to you, to have follow-up patrols in any newly patrolled areas. I fully appreciate the desire of officers to be "first in" to new areas. However, you must consolidate thoroughly, areas which have already been visited, before expanding your activities. By opening up too much country too quickly, you are merely aggrevating your own staff position. It is fully appreciated that there will be difficulties in "border areas"
- The introductory remarks of the Patrol Report give a concise history of the area, and will assist in the collation of data evailable at this Headquarters, concerning early exploratory work from the Pepus side of the Territory, with work at present in hand.
- 4. The detailed recording of events in the diary make interesting reading, and allow me to make a proper appreciation of the difficulties and hazards encountered by the officer patrolling.
- 5. The attitude of the people, mentioned in the final pergraph on page 8, is often met with under such circumstances It takes time to gain their confidence. Contradictory information is by no means uncommon, when received from people who are probably unfriendly towards their neighbou s.
- 6. It must be appreciated that the people living in such broken country and in constant feer of being attacked by their neighbours, will have but small areas of subsistence gardens; when a patrol of this size enters an area, it becomes a serious embarrasment to their frugal economy if it demands that food be provided for its personnel.
- 7. The remarks on page 24 under Friday 1 0th May, concerning the attitude of the people, indicated that the leisurely petrol is the only effective means of making satisfactory contact with new people. The attitude of distrust displayed by the people can be appreciated. The whole of their lives are governed by suspicion and fear. The broken nature of the country, I feel sure, has a direct influence for this attitude. It must be accepted that the people existing in small groups and under such hardship as those encountered, will not have the confidence found in large groups, such as are encountered in the Highlands. Officers must not become discovered by this attitude, and it is appreciated at this Headquarters the difficulties encountered and disappointments suffered by our officers when dealing with primitive semi-nomad peoples.
- 8. On page 35 in the last paragraph, mention is made of 4 Carriers having deserted and action in hand for their apprehension: under what Ordinance are the men to be charged and for what offence?

9. Efforts should be made to get the Atbalmin youths to re-commence their education.

10. The possibility of airstrip sites must be further investigated - we may have to content ourselves with dropping grounds.

11. Now that this area has been visited, you must ensure that there is no great lapse of time before the next patrol.

The patrol has been diligently performed and painstakingly recorded. The information contained in the appendices is most valuable, and has been passed to the departmental Anthropologist for recording purposes. A well presented record of and archive patrol capably performed.

Q. Q. R.
(A. A. ROBERTS)
Director

JRW: HOM.

## WEW. TEL. P/R. 5-56/57/846.

Department of Wative Affairs, Sepik District,

8th August. 1957.

The Assistant District Officer,

TELEFOLNIN PATROL REPORT NO.5-56/57.

I regret the delay in forwarding my comment but this report was being studied by other departments.

This was a most successful patrol and we greatly from it. There is little that I can shall profit greatly from it. say on the matter at present.

From my recent visit to Telefolmin it is evident that the people have started to visit the station and this augers well for the future.

An excellent report.

(J.R. phite) District Officer.

WENAK. 8th August, 1957.

The Director, Department of Native Affairs, PORT MORESBY.

Forwarded please. This excellent report shows a great step forward and we must roller up the good work done. It would not be good to try to put a post in before we are sure of our ground and I anticipate much more exploratory work before thinking of any action.

The whole Telefolmin Sub-District presents a problem as Mr. Neville is leaving in December and both the Patrol Officers in January (to go to the school.)

We urgently need a Petrol Officer Grade II, preferably with Highland Training, to go to the area as soon as possible so that he will be ready to relieve Mr. Neville in December.

I need not emphasise the importance of this move.

(J.R. White

District Officer.

RTM/HOM.

File. 30-1/136.

Sub-District Office, TELEFOLMIN.

22nd June, 1957.

The District Officer, Sepik District, WEWAK.

#### TELEFOLMIN PATROL REPORT No. 5/56-57.

Please find enclosed three (3) copies of the above report.

Mesars. Conroy and Booth have carried out work of a high standard and are to be complimented on their efforts which have been accomplished under trying and arduous conditions. These conditions included difficulty of terrein i.e. diary 6th and 17th May. Such terrian virtually means that one is blind when on the ground in this mountainous country. Then they had to cope with the lack of co-operation by all and sundry, particularly guides. Added to this, they had little or no previous knowledge of the area which they covered.

Although the patrol did not contact the seemingly large population which we sighted by air, they should not be discouraged for they have ruled out a number of possibilities and have almost conclusively proved that though this population exists, they are ATBALMES but inhebit that tract of land just across that variable! line, the border.

The attitude of mistrust is not peculiar to these people alone. In fact, it is general with this type of native living in these regions and we should not be unduly concorned. Better relations will be possible on our next visit. The ground work has been laid, and with the detailed information available from this report which will be rechecked and further information, we should all have a very sound knowledge of the area in question.

Though indications are that there is quite a large population, the country involved is also extensely large and fragmentation has been excessive. For this reason, I would recommend that we should concentrate on opening up the OKSANIN area to the Sast of the Station, where we know that there is a concentration of population from between 8-10,000 and possibly more within a surprisingly

confined area. Mereover, the OKSAPMINS are a very different proposition to those recently surveyed. They differ in so far as they are extremely friendly, docide and co-operative. Moreover a possible strip site has been located in their area.

As you will note, the patrol was not allowed to proceed to Green River, the reason being that most of the area between the patrol's northermost point and Green River has been covered by patrols originating from the latter Station and information is available. Also, the them a possible or the ATBALMER area and gain as much information as possible by doing a complete sweep without wasting time going to and from Green River.

A very detailed and corrected map is attached.

This map elimates many previous errors. I would be grateful
if you would have the map printed in Moresby and copies sent
to this office.

Claims for camping allowances are attached.

witte Neville.) s/Acting District Officer.

BOH.

1

File, 30-1-5/93.

Sub-Dis rict office. TELEPOLMIN.

5th pril. 1957.

Mr. G. Booth, Patrol fficer, TLEF LEIN.

#### P 170L INSTRUCTIONS.

the ATB-LMIN - BUSILMIN area as soon as possible.

Mr. Conroy, Patrol Officer, will scoompany you.

The main objects of the petrol will ber-

- 1. So contact the STB LMINS BUSILISINS and in measure and arrests, you are to inform the the on no occupations they to do no. Explain to them that any such action will not be tolerated by the Government and point out the consequences should they choose to disregard our council.
- 2. Establish friendly relations with these people and ende-your to so ice a few of them to come be to the Station with the pairol. These visitors will be very valueble for future contact. For your utward journey you will have the services of the two 25 LMMs and who were not required as witnesses in the recent Lower Court hearing.
- 3. If pessible bornte a suitable dropping site. It is very probable that you will need a drop to enable you to re urn to the Station. I believe that the relatively heavy populated are to the west of the 225 MINS (or it may be still part of the ABLIMIN) recently sighted by air, will be nost suitable for this purpose.
- a. Carry out an extensive survey of the area noting population, premines focures and other releast of this view to compliant an accurate map of this releastively unknown expense.

5. You will take the portable vireless and keep myself and the District Officer informed of your appearants and the general situation. I may be necessary for further plans to be formulated as events and situations grop up.

s you have indicated, fifteen police including two N.C.O.s should be sufficient for the patrol. range with Mr. Soble N.M. . for all N.M. . for all N.M. . for all N.M. .

skulle

R.T. Mevillo. o/ .D.

Sub-District Office, Telefolmin, SEPIK DISTRICT.

13th June, 1957.

Assistant District Officer, TELEFOLMIN.

# Patrol Report TELEFOLMIN No. 5/56-57. Atbalmin Tribal Area.

Patrol Conducted by		G.F.Booth, Patrol Officer.		
Europeans Accompanying		P.C.A.Conroy, Patrol Officer.		
Natives Accompanying	:	No. 2055	L/Corpora	LINIBI.
		No. 6079	L/Corpora	1 YENDABARI.
		No. 5125	Constable	TORAIM.
		No. 6554	н	WALAMAIWAI.
		No. 7403	ıı	KUSINO.
		No. 7404	n j	OVISIM.
		No. 7494	. 11	MATUM.
		No. 8969	11	AINA.
		No. 8973	ii .	KAUPA.
		No. 8975	11 . 1	KUOFERA.
	- yeeffine .	No. 8979		MAI.
		No. 9005	n	LILI.
		No. 9006	н	NIGI.
		No. 9053	u	ARE.
		No. 9185	H	IARIF.

## Patrol Report TELEFOLMIN No 5/56-57.

Page 2.

Natives Accompanying

N.M.O. HAUARI. :

Interpreters TINDANGIM, KWEGSEP, AMBOKASEP.

Carriers.... 103.

Objects of Patrol

1. Consolidate friendly relations with ATBALMINS. Ensure no raiding of MIANMIN.

2. Initially contact peoples West of the NIOL River.

3. Exploratory survey of the area between TELEFOLMIN and the N.N.O.BORDER. Locate possible drop sites, airstrips. Study of population density view the placing of Patrol Post. Extension of Govt. influence and knowledge.

Last D.M.A. Patrol

September 1950...DIN River area (Mr.H.West).
August 1951.....Telefolmin to NTOL River (Mr.L.Doolan).

NIL. Last Medical Patrol

Duration of Patrol

10th April, 1957 to 20th May, 1957.

( 41 days).

G.F.Booth, PATROL OFFICER.

ian Corcej P.C.A.Conroy, PATROL OFFICER.

### Patrol Report TELEMOLMIN No 5 56/57.

Page 3.

#### INTRODUCTION.

Subsequent to the recent patrol to the MIANNIN street Report No 4 - 56/57 refers, much thought was given to the possibility of the ATHALMIN tribe seizing the opportunity to raid the MIANMINS. Such an attack would have been a disastrous blow to the recent efforts to obtain the cesation of inter-tribel firsting within the Sub-District. There was every indication that the MIANTHS, unsettled by the extended patrol, which had apprehended twenty-five participants in the ATHALTH massacre of 3rd December, 1956, would have been easy prey. The possibilities of such a raid eventuating were strengthened by the knowledge that the ATHALMINS Turther west were a more vigorous and numerous group than their tribesfolk near the station, and that their brief Government contact might not be sufficient determent to a proposed to maintain law and order, and ensure that raids were not contemplated against the MIAMING. Externs a result of the serial survey, mentioned in para five Below, the principal objects of the patrol were expanded to include an examination of what appeared from the air to be a relatively heavily populated area, to the west of the ATSALMIN.

The ATRAIMIN tribe occupies approximately 550 sqare miles of land, situated North-West of TIMETOLDIN Station. Commencing near the junction of the ILAN and SIFIR Rivers the ATRAIMIN area extends North-West to the NAPHERIARD' INDE GUIREA BORDER, being bounded to the South by the STAR Mountains, it is mighty probable that the r holdings cross the PAPLAN BORDER but this has not been fully determine and to the Forth and North-East land is owned across the SEFIR River, the crest or the THURMAND Range being their boundary with the HIAMMINS. Previous patrols had been led to believe that the ATRAIMIN area did not extend test of the MIOL River out this patrol proved conclusively that the tribul area stretches at least as far as the NATHERLANDS NEW GUILEA BORDER and possibly further.

Burches contact with the ATMANN Tribe has been both intermittent and clight. By 1913 German parties led by Drs Schultz and Behrman had made trips almost to the source of the SEPIK but the extent of their penetration inland from the River, if any is not known. In 1928 Mesors Harius and Champion, in their PLK - SEPIK Expedition, followed the SEPIK. Here also the extent of their contest and penetration from the river is not known. In 1938 Mesor for the Wart Williams expedition followed the HOFE (HOMENING) River for a short distance; it is understood that this party was forced to withdraw after a clash with hostile natives. In 1958 Mr B. Clifton-Essett led the first patrol from This FOLAIT; he received the ADGIA River, an area often raided by the MINHENES, and made friendly contact with the people. In 1950 Mr H. West's patrol from THISTONIA skirted the STAR Mountains to reach the ROME end DIN Rivers, rock contact being made. In 1951 Mr L. Doolan's patrol from THISTONIA skirted the STAR Mountains to reach the ROME end DIN Rivers, rock contact being made. In 1951 Mr L. Doolan's patrol from THISTONIA SCHALL Follows the SEPIK Miver for some considerable distance in an effect to reach CHEMI RIVER, Lack of Food eventually forced him to move inland and after reaching the MIOI River, which was two days walk West of the furthermost camp of the DACIAN River.

Patrol Report TENTSOLAIN No 5 56/57.

Page 4.

Introduction cont a.

In 1955 Nr M. Brightwell with the Unterprise oil Survey party, operating from a base complete the Audist River, creased the SEPIR and rolloved the ROFE River as far as the IMMARIA BS REW GUIRA BORLER, contact was not made with any copie. Nr E. Wren led the next patrol trem TEMECHAIN JULY 1956, to investigate the murder of four MIANUAL By the ATMARIA, initial contact being made with the ATMARIA Bub-tribe Repr the FAGRA River. This area was subsequently re-visited in December 1956 by a patrol led by Mr G. Both.

It can be seen that in a paried of fifty yoars there have been eight Administration parties and an unknown number of German parties in and around the fringes of the ATMARIAN scople and that contact with the majority of them has been every limited. Patrols From THATOUT, had established contact as far next as the NIOL From THATOUT, had established contact as far next as the NIOL From THATOUT, had established contact as far next as the NIOL From THATOUT, had established contact as far next as the NIOL From THATOUT, had established contact as far next as the NIOL From THATOUT, had established contact as far next as the NIOL From THATOUT, had established contact as far next as the NIOL From THATOUT, had established contact as far next as the NIOL From THATOUT, had established contact as far next as the NIOL From THATOUT, had established contact as far next as the NIOL From THATOUT, had established contact as far next as the NIOL From THATOUT, had established contact as far next as the NIOL From THATOUT, had established contact as far next as the NIOL From THATOUT, had established contact as far next as the NIOL From THATOUT, he had established contact as far next as the NIOL From THATOUT, he had established contact as far next as the NIOL From THATOUT, he had established contact as far next as the NIOL From THATOUT, he had established contact as far next as the NIOL From THATOUT, he had established contact as far next as the NIOL From THATOUT

Attempts to collete the information gathened by the previous patrols from Talmschain, unfortunately details of the larius and Champion, and Williams and Gorman parties are not available, and thereby obtain a picture of the crea, proved most difficult as the reports were at variance on some essential facts, whilst verbal information culled from conversations with nearby whilst verbal information culled from conversations with nearby whilst verbal information culled from conversations with nearby attention for the conversations and the compact of the formation of the conversations of the ATBALMIN area would be made. Accordingly on the 22nd March 1957 a survey area would be made. Accordingly on the 22nd March 1957 a survey area would be made. Accordingly on the 22nd March 1957 a survey area was made in the lissionary aviation fellowship Fiper Pacer, by A.B.C. Neville and Patrol Officers Booth and Convey. What area was a fixed as best possible from the few landmarks in the vicinity. It was decided that the patrol would rollow the SEPIK until it reaches these landmarks then move inland, investing the conversation patrol reports, it was thought that the area seen was meet likely well west of the ATBALMIN believe possibly the Landmarks that the area seen was meet likely well west of the ATBALMIN believe possibly the Landmarks that the area seen was meet likely well west of the ATBALMIN believe that the area seen was meet likely well west of the ATBALMIN believe that the area seen was meet likely well west of the ATBALMIN believe that the area seen was meet likely well west of the ATBALMIN believe that the area seen was meet likely well west of the ATBALMIN poolan, (F/R.No.1 - 54/52).

It is requested that liberal reference be made to the map when reading the diary and report. This patrol covered an extensive area and the map has been suitably annotated to rully elucidate any obscure points.

The scarcity of food, the poor tracks and the general unwillingness of the ARABANIS to co-operate and act as guides are some of the problems which confronted this patrol. The diary has been fully recorded in order that future patrols will not be forced to rely too such upon the information supplied by the people, until such time as better contact can be made.

Wednesday 10th April 1957. The patrol made a delayed start from THE PAINT BARGE A CORN ARY THE PAINT WHITE A CORNER AND A SHARE THE OUTCOME OF REAL PROPERTY OF THE PAINT WHITE AND A SHARE AN Garriers lined and names recorded.

Given talk on objects of patrol, and warmed of need to rolly

and introduced instructions once the patrol moved out of the immediate

and. Rice issued, Light guard posted. Fine arca. Toasy's delayed start will necessitate the patrol by-bassing Marioin tomorrow; intend sleeping on the SEFIE River, if possible Frevious Patrols, by Messra Mest and Boclan, indicate that there is little chance of supplementing / rice stocks with native rood, for atleast a week. clear evening but particularly c Time on track h hrs 5 mins. Proke camp 0655. Climbed, reaching mode on the state of t people. Budio contact made with Teach Tolling. Rice Light guard posted. Steady rain during night. issued. Light guard posted. Walking time 6 hrs 40 min.

## Patrol Report TELEFOLMIN No 5 55/57.

DIARY.

be

Wednesday 10th April 1957.

The patrol made a delayed stabt from TELEFOLMIN at 0940 hrs, having waited to hear the outcome of a conversation between the A.B.C. and the District Officer, Moved along TELEFOL IN Vailey, arriving OFFICAIN Rest House 1205 - altitude 5400 feet above sea level. No people present. 1210 moved on elong weil cleared track, toward the MITTAG Mountaine. Soon climbing and skirting base of range. Patrol moving very slowly due to weighty and troublesome battley. Officer: 1300 hrs obvious that patrol would be unable to reach 174TGIN Village by night. Moved on to last available water near an old camp-site used by Mr.F.O. Clifton-Bassett; arriving 1345. Camp made - altitude 6500 a.s.l. The patrol made a delayed start from

Carriers lined and names recorded. Given talk on objects of patrol, and warned of need to fully heed instructions once the patrol moved cut of the immediate

Rice issued. Light guard posted. Fine clear evening out particularly cold.

Today's delayed start will necessitate the patrol by-passing IUATIGHR tomorrow; intend sleeping on the SEPIR River, if possible. Previous patrols, by Messrs West and Doolan, indicate that there is little chance of supplementing / rice stocks with native food, for atleast a week.

Time on track 4 hrs 5 mins.

Walking time 1 hrs.

## Thursday 11th April 1957.

Broke camp 0655. (\*mbed, reaching look-out spot 0750 hrs ( 6560' a.s.l.). I making good time - new moving along erest of HITTAG Mountains, through moss forest, and along well defined track. O900 hrs arrived old camp-site of Mr Clifton-assett. Rested, height 6050'asl. Departed 0920, still on crest of mountain range but descending slightly. Reached hr B.D. Bren's camp-site - 1045, ( 5400' asl. - forty mimutes above THATIGHT Village), where several HATIGHT and ALATTICHT Villagers were sweiting the patrol. Four policement sent ahead to repair bridge over the SEPIR River. Rested until 1420. Noved off over little used track, descending and passing one of Mr F.C. Doclar's camp-site. 1200 right falls away quite steeply. Arrived ald camp-site ( Mr Clifton-Bassett at 1315 hain commenced so pushed on. Now swinging off main range to follow ridge lying almost parallel to but well above, the SEPIR River. 420 rested at function of ATMINITH and the SEPIR River 1420 rested at function of ATMINITH and the SEPIR River Bridge at 1535, allifted 1600 feet above sea level. Repairs complete. Orossea and camp made at first available spot, 1550 hrs, alliftude 1600 feet above sea level. Repairs complete. Orossea and camp made at first available spot, 1550 hrs, alliftude 1650 feet above sea level.

insuccessful attempt made to contact agrantin people. Radio contact made with Thirtenith. Rice issued. Light guard post a. Steady rain during night.

me on track 8 hrs 55 mins.

#### Patrol Report TELESCHMIN No 5 56/57.

Page 6.

#### Priday 12th April 1957.

O700 four station labourers recurred to TELEFOLMIA. Broke camp 0740. Along flat swampy stretch before crossing fast flowing stream, and following ary water course aver from the SEPIK. 0820 passes what appeared to be an old camp-site, (altitude 2500' asl.), then steep descent to 2000 feet. Crossed fast flowing stream and climbed back to 2300 feet. Fatrol now shirting spure that rise steeply from the SEPIK's bed. Frequence slow. 000 cut wall sating track feeding to 2500'kepk. the seeme of the ATMALINE measurers by MIAMAIN tribesmen in December last year. Followed this track, fiveresing rockly watercourses and small steeptsh spure and ridges that extend to the river, from an unexplored and unnamed range. 1005 horsomen air-craft heard on route TELEFOLMIA. Passes the junction of the SHPIK | River with the SEPIK at 1055. Continued until 1130, (5050'asl.), and rested. Facer air-craft heard. Noved off smain 1200 hrs. Steep descent down samp sided spure to DACIAN Miver at 120c, height above sea level 1800 feet. Fridge strengthened. Crossed at 1310 hrs to climb a steep hill, and drop again to a small stream. Climbed before drowning to the JERIK Miver. Reached at 1300 firs - altitude 1650 feet alvey see level. Followed down stream in ced of river. (SEPIK approximately slatvy grass wide and running swirtly, over modes, at this point.) 1825 hrs climbed from river tha Into flat stampy area. Walked until 1445 when the patrol reached a cleared area at the foot of a sheer rock face - altitude 1800' ask. Decided to camp.

Radio contact with TELEFOLUE, Many carriers given medical treatment for minor complaints. Rice issued. Light many rotted. Rain during might. A good days progress. P.O.Boolan's cump said to be near by. Several carriers now without loads.

Time on track 7 hrs 45 mins.

Walking time 7 hrs 15 mins.

#### Saturday 13th April 1957

the SEPIK River, arcosing fast flowing stream, (altitude 1525' asl.), at 0735. Unsuccessful attempt made to scale sheer rock face. Fatrol delayed by minutes whilst landers constructed. Climbed steep ands until 0315 (2400'asl.). Then commenced skirting a number of spurs. Crossed two small streams and marker at 0555, but above a water'sf. Fatrol moved on along narrow ledge cool fact over the SEPIK. The junction of the FM (SIMAM) - SEPIK Rivers passed at 1015, a good view of FMK Valley obtained). Crossed another stream, fload now hard to discent resulting in whort delay while it was located and cleared. Descended to another stream and tiem down to the SEPIK Rivers at 1115 - altitude here 1525 asl. On through a flat swampy area, just above the river's enge, until 1255. Climbed side of spur that rose sheer from the river, to cleamber arrows its face until 1580 when the descent commenced. This section was most dangerous - sheer trop to the river, a surface soft and crumbly, with few reliable foot or hand-holds. Excellent work by loaded carriers in traversing this stretch where one slip would have resulted in a drop of savered hundreds of feet, to the river. Descended via scawnard and stretch at 1500 feet. Rested her mouth of anall stream. Carriers fired. Biscuits issued. Evved on at 1920 her through swampy patch and of his cult of river bed. A wost pleasant change. At 1545 crossed out of river bed. A wost pleasant change. At 1545 crossed

Patrol Report TERM CLMIN No 5 56/57.

Page 7

Saturday 13th April 1957 cont'd.

Continued along SEBIK after searching for camp-site. Camp made at first opportunity - 1625 hrs.altitude 1575' asl.

TELEFOLMIN. Rice issued. Heavy rain commerced at 1700 hours, continued well into night. Light guare possed.

Time on track 9 hours.

Walking time 7 hrs 35 mins.

Sunday 14th April 1957.

Departed camp 07;0, descending gradually to to the SEPIK - reached at 0805 hrs, (1425) asl.). Goserved area of secondary growth on opposite bank, possibly an old garden. Followed downstream - in river ber until 08020 them tolong bank. 0850 down into river bed again. ( .ust passed camp, on opposite bank, made by patrol returning from the TARU Valley - MALMIN, last month.) Fair coing despite some and am loose stones. 6900 new tracks seen in sand. 1010 climbed from river bed into flet swarpy erec. Plane hears heading for TERMFOLMIN. Progress slower along this stretch but not distribute. 4140 plane heard on outward trip from station. At 4125 the patrol reached a large tributary of the SEPIK. Grade bridge constructed. Ifine across by 4150 hrs. Then climbed a small spur to drop back to the SEPIK fiver. 1240 progress blocked by rock face. Hoved inlend but again frustrated by another steep spur. Excellent work by police in construction of lad any, and the transportation of the heavier loads across this section. Moved over flat fround before descending gradually to the SEPIK - reached at 1450 bys. Fested and camp-site acuent, without success.

Stressed to Constabulary and carriers that from here patrol must proceed as a boly. Bice issued. Some medical treatment given. Coard increased. Strady rain curing night.

Time on track 7 hrs 40 mins.

Walking time 6 hrs 35 mins.

Monday 15th April 1957.

Departed camp 0700, and moved studily along bans of SFPLE. Sighted some bush shelters across river. Passed bush shelter 0755 hrs. 0750 ngotisted a small spir then descended to river bed (112; asl.) Lownstream over loose boulders and sand. Fore footprints seen 0835. From river into thick under routh or bank. Passed large waterfull, named KUBUFON, on the other side of the S.Tik at 0850. Commenced climbing away from River at 0950. After reaching the false top continued climbing - steeply over part round to an altitude of 1700 feet above sea level. Track overgravm. Descended on slippery clay, to CASTARINA Creek (IMENE, erriving 1115, (12506 asl.). Followed downstream until 1115 hrs. there are two major threads to this deepish and very fast flowing wirer. The first thread was bridged without much trouble. The second we more difficult

Patrol Report TL JIMIN No 5 56/57.

Page 8.

Monday 15th April 1957.cont'd.

but good work by Constable TARIN enabled bridge to be con-tructed. Dangerous crossing completed by 1325 hours. Down stream until SEPIK River: ached 1345. Followed latter down - moving over slippery boulders and through thick under-growth. Reached P.O. West's camp site. Guides advise no other sites close by. Camp made (1150 asl.) - 1515 hours.

Radio contact maintained. Guard posted. Once again heavy rain during night. Guides will precede the patrol tomarrow in an attempt to make contact with the ATMAININ Sub-triple living near the SEPIK River; previously seen by Messre West and Doclan.

Time on track 8 hrs 35 mins. Walking time 6 hrs 40.

Tuesday 16th April 1957.

camp 0705. Rise in river height during night indered movement along water's eage - unable to move inland do a to spurs and ridges. Edged along stoney sloping bank of river. 0530 into flat swampy section - going easier. 1010 moving along bank of river. Passed large bush shelter with new thatching on roof. Malking over loose slippeny stones, 1025 crossed fast flowing tributary of the SEPIK. 1035 swung away from river to climb steer spur. Ascended several humared feet, then skirted face - a trickey operation. 1120 hours large river observed across SEPIK. Dropped back to the SEPIK River - 1145. Movement over large boulders. 1150 sighted bridge spanning SEPIK River, reached at 1210. Camped on P.O. Doolan's previous site. Altitude 1000 feet above sea level.

No sign of guides or ATHALMINS. The bridge is in poor condition. Lengths of lawyer vine lying nearby indicates that someone has intentions of repairing it.

Some police fishing but only available hooks too large 1550 endeavoured contact R.T.C. WHARK - unsuccessful. 1650 suides returned with 16 male members of WHARAMIN Substitute 187 ATLIN Group), who brought considerable amounts of native food, that was numehoused. purchased.

These people greeted the patrol spathetically, appearing unafraid though obviously doubtful of the patrol's intentions. They were reluctant to give specific information when questioned, and if the patrol showed interest in any subject they became evasive. Despite continual efforts to reassure them of our good intentions their doubt was vis Their spokesman advised a the eare no people between here and the mouth of the LIN (MHIDERS ??) River: b. details of ATTAL NN Sub-tribes and their location - (See under NASTVI AVEALS.); c. that the HIANNING here raised this area but not recently. The WHEMLARHING do not retailate; d. UFONING Sub-tribe maintain a bridge over the SHPHA, mear the mouth of the DIN River, by which means they raid and are raided by the IVER IN - (IVIPMIN ??) MIANMIN.

Patrol Report TELEFOLMIN No 5 56/57.

Page 9.

Tuesday 16th April 1957.cont'd.

1700 hours radio contact maintained with TELEFOLMIN. A.D.C. advised of contact with ignulace and that it would be unwise to proceed further along the SEPLK until better contact had been made with these people and more information gleaned about the immediate area. This would necessitate remaining here tomorrow. In reply A.D.O. said, providing aircraft available he would carry out survey to locate most suitable route for ostrol.

Rice and native food issued. Medical treatment to carriers and visitors. Guard posted.

Time on track 5 hrs 5 mins. Walking time 5 hrs 5 mins.

#### Wednesday 17th April 1957.

Remained at camp site. 0805 contact ertablished R.T.O. WENNAK Requestes they advise A D.O. TELEFOLMIN to contact patrol. 0845 conversation with A.D.O. - asked that if an aerial survey is going to be made; it be made today. Statements, by locals most contradictory; all agree no population along bank oy locals most contraditory and agree to populate a control of SEFIK River. 1030 plane passed overhead - 1045 circled camp before returning to station. belance of morning and most of afternoon spent questioning visitors. Several offered to guide patrel should it intend moving Talend from here.

Patrol has two alternatives :- a. to continue along SEPIK to strike inland from the point fixed by the initial aerial survey - there would be no hope of supplementing rations and there is no indication of duration of this leg of the trip; possibility of exhaustion of food stocks.

D. to move inland. supplementing rations with what foodstuffs that could be purchased; employing the information available from reports but at the same time distorting the picture gained in the survey flight.

A total of 24 males in camp during day - most of whom brought small amounts of food. Some medical treatment given. Fruitless attempt to get battery charger going. 1700 hours regular radio schedule with TELEMONII. A. D.O. advises apperent population group bearing 235 - 240 degrees magnetic from camp. Decision made to move inland. AMTANNIN Sub-tribe reported to lie in this direction. Guides obtained. Rice and native food issued. Guard posted. Heavy rain during evening.

#### Thursday 18th April 1957.

Broke camp 0700. Past bridge and climbed steadily - heading south. Reached DUWOR Stream 0750. Crossed and climbed up a well derined track. Now moving parallel to and elimbed up a well defined track. Now moving parallel to SEPIE. Further ascent before dropping and crossing FOLAN Stream at 0850. Thence climbed to road junction and followed northern branch, passing the lower end of a newly cleared garden area (altitude 2300 asl.) at 0950. Over a tangled heap of fallen trees and into a currently used garden. Climbes to a garden settlement - ALA DER, arriving 0950 (2900 3) - Tive houses. Number of people present, most of whom had visited camp yesterday.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA. Patrol Report TELEFOLMIN No 5 56/57. Thursday 18th April 1957.cont'd. Several women noticed inside houses. THREE PINIACLES clearly visible on magnetic bearing of 58 degrees. Off again 1035 hrs, difficult ascent to top of MCSSY RIDGS - seached at 1115 hrs, altitude 3725 feet above s-a level. Along crest heading Southeast 1130 arrived BILAVIP - (2 house hamlet). Would have east. 1130 arrived BILAVIP - (2 house hamlet). Would have camped but only dirty seepage water available. Noved off at 1215 along crest of ridge. Short charp climb to its eastern extremity. Camped on former village site - UTAKAVIE - at 1230, 3950 feet above sea level. THREE PINNACIES now obscured by cloud. Visibility to South and South-West mil; indicative of sudden cloud changed in this locality. Small party or WIMMRAPHINS arrived in aftermoon wi with meagre supply of food. Peofic Still showing little interest in patrol - seem omite friendly but auxious to see the patrol leave. Radio contact maintained with TELEROLMIN. Patrol will move South-West tomorrow into the AMPANMIN area. Several males say they are of this Sub-tribe and that they will accompany the line tomorrow, as guides. Rice and hative foods issued. Guard posted. Fine clear night. Cold a change from the warm evenings along the SEPIK kiver. Walking time 4 hrs. Time on track 5 hrs 30 mins. Friday 19th April 1957. Broke camp 0655. Retraced steps along Broke came 0655. Retraced steps along Mossy RIDGE passing village seen yeaternay. 0715 commenced descent down southern face of ridge; track well defined, going easy. Resched the ATEM River at 0755 - 2925 all, followed down tream (westward), passing an old gardening area. 0600 down tream (westward) having on commenced ascent of spur to having on commenced ascent of spur to downstream ( westward, passing an old parterning tree. Sold him left river bed and climbed through a garden to a house, syveral people present. Moving on, commenced ascent of spur to giver people present. Moving on, commenced ascent of spur to a touch.0850 along flet section before climbing to top at 0900, at titude 5900 feet sal. Rapid descent to a house in the centre of a large garden - 0930 hrs 3100'. The WINDRAPHIN guides ( the AMTANNIN males did not materialise this moving) now state that AMTANNIN males did not materialise this moving) now state that the sine start of the AMTANNIN lend, and that though they know the majority of the people garden along the NOME River they are unsure of the route. These remarks were directly contradictory to the information given the patrol yesterday. Despite continual questioning the guides would not be drawn into giving timed questioning the guides would not be drawn into giving threat information and it was finally decided, at the suggestion of the grides, to descend through this garden - cross the TAGAN River and camp in a sardening arer there while the guides entering to descend through this garden - cross the TAGAN apprival and its need for food.

Alver 2900' asl., camped at 1415 hours. The guides warned that spikes had been hidden in sections of this garden, when it was bearing, to deter trespassers. These were a menace to carriers bearing to deter trespassers. These were a menace to carriers and a search revealed a considerable number - about 18 inches long, of sharpened bamboo. During late afternoon the guides returned with seven males of the SUBIANMIN - ATBALMIN Group, who brought a meagre quantity of food with them. Purchasen. This sub-tribe previously unknown. One of the guides (WIMURAPMIN ), when it was made clear that the patrol expected more food, offered a sage palm for sale.

Patrol Report TELEFOLMIN No 5 56/57.

Friday 19th April 1957.cont'd.

This estensibly being ATTANAIN land, the ATTURAPHIN'S claim to ownership was queried but confirmed by all the SUBLAWAINS present. The palm was then purchased. Radio contact with THIRPOININ mainteined. Rice and native food issued. Guard posted.

If the patrol is to believe all it has been told today it must some how reconcile the facts that a WIMURAPMIN guide brought it to the edge of the AMTANMIN land where the guide plants sage and which is populated by the SUBIAMMIN Sub-tribe. Neither the WIMINAMMIN for the SUBIAMMIN Sub-reach the villages of the ALTANIAN peoplethough they are all ATSAILINS, all speak the same language, do not fight and must liv within two days walk of each other.

Time on track 4 hrs 20 mins. Walking time 3 hrs 5 mins.

Saturday 20th April 1957.

Patrol remained at camp site. Mr Booth out with party checking on the country between the camp and the out with party enecking on the country between the camp and the NONG River. Mr Conrov working on battery charger. Police and carriers making sage. 1250 Mr Booth returns to camp. No population between here and the Nong. Small hamlet observed across river. 1500 small party of locals in with insignificant amount.

Radio contact maintained Telefolmin. Native food and sago issued. Guard maintained. Light rain in evening.

## Sunday 21st April 1957.

Intended remaining in camp to make more sago as another tree had been purchased from the locals. Then cut however this palm proved useless. Declade to move on yisitops to camp saying they would act as guides. Camp broken and line moved off at 1050, along track used by yesteraay's party. Geing easy but muday. 1110 hours party met by 20 men carrying took and a pig. They agreed to accompany the patrol. 1135 reached high bank above the NCMG River. Moved in the same direction as BONGDABON can be seen to the SSE also two old and one new garden from this position the track dropped steeply to the NOTER River crossed per crude bridge 1255 - 2400 acl. This river is typical of the larger rivers in this area. Not too deep but very very swift rlowing - sufficient to knock a man from his feet and carry him away. Climbed from the NOTE following MINIMFRAGAT'AM Stream - Talling stones made secent trickey. Over soft surface depur and skirted slope to BUBUTEMA. Stream 1310 hours. Crossed and climbed into a large flat area covered in forest and secondary growth. On to MINIMFRAGAL'AM sage as another tree had been purchased from the locals. When

# Patrol Report TELEPOLMIN No 5 56/57.

Page 12.

# Sunday 21st April 1957.cont'd.

Village set on cliff edge several hungred feet, sheer, above the holds. Moved on through secondary growth and over a net-work of logs to DEFARRIL 5. Source settlement) arriving at 1345 ars - all struce 2650 feet above sea level. Comped near village in an old garden. Area just traversed is revealed from this location as a large plateau. Locking across the Mond River two last season and addition to scattered houses - all set is extensive areas of accordary growth, new and old gardens. Growd of people (mainly women) watching patrol from four house settlement directly across valley.

During the afternoon upwards of fifty people visited the camp (including four women and two children) mixing a pig and a meagre amount of native food available to the patrol. This was premised and the visitors - who say they belong to the KALDAGAIN Sub-tribe or the TRAILIN Group meetioned with regard to roads, other sub-tribes etc. All information gained conflicted with that previously gained. Guides cutained for tomogrow when the patrol will enter the korkining area. By far the best contact made with the people todate.

Radio contact maintained with TELEPCAMIN. Pig.sago and native roods as ed. Guard posted.

Time on track 3 hours 15 mins.

Walking time 3 hrs 15 mins.

## Monday 22nd April 1957.

Departed camp 0705 - easy climb to cral domestic ples sen. An ercellent view of the pleteau traversed yetterday gained from here. Steady descent to DIN River commenced arriving at cane bridge 0800 - 2000 asl. This bridge broke as the first members of the party crossed fortunately nobedy was hurt. Parties sent up and down stream to find ford. (River at this point 20 - 25 yards wide and very swirt.) hany trees relied before partial bridging obtained at 0940. Party finally across by 0955 hours. Several mem from across the river watched the patrol's attempts to appeared. Commenced steady ascent through classes they had dis yeardened. Clambed in earnest for the mimtes to arrive at DUNIFP at 1020 hrs. (2 Houses - alt 2725 asl.) This hamlet is set on a long pur stretching out to the junction of the ROME and DIN Rivers. Jarge areas of secondary growth and a few gardens, the secondary prowth and a few gardens to the south, slong the DIN Valley. Left DUNIFP to the west 1045 past a small house overlocking a garden.

Track leads into a large gully then out and up to a house from which several people were observing the patrol. Reached house at 1155 hrs to find people were reserving the patrol. Reached house several men were awaiting. Camped nearby at 1455 - 2650 asl.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINFA. Report TELEFOLMIN No 5 56/57. Page 13. Monday 22nd April 1957.cont'd. following Sepik into TELESCHIER. During afternoon the people, with the state of the Facio contact maintaines with Talkrolmin. Guides obtained for tomorrows walk. Talks with locals on KOFEMMIN MALOGI-THIS directly conflicts with the information previously thereof. Experience indicates that no waight gathered. Experience indicates that no weight can be placed on these people's statements. Native food issued. Guard posted. Steady rain from 2000 hours. Time on track. 4 hrs 40 mins. Walking time 2 hrs 50 min. Tuesday 23rd April 1957. Departed camp site at 0655. Described only a well defined but greasy track through several old gardens. 0720 hrs moved into light rain forest cral steep sections need that the direction of the DIN River. Sevenal steep sections need that with difficulty. Crossed the shallow BURIA stream 17008 and moved on to the DIN River following it downstream. Two small streams creased and a

eral steep sections nesctiated with difficulty. Crossed the shallow BBIA stream 17008 and moved on to the DIN River. Seyshallow BBIA stream 17008 and moved on to the DIN River. Seyshallow BBIA stream 17008 and moved on to the DIN River. Such as the stream 1700 and moved on to the DIN River. Such as the stream 1700 and moved on the DIN River. Such as the stream 1700 and the DIN Travers the small stream at 0920 11 the 2025. Impressive the or KOTG and DIN valleys to East. Several houses observed on slopes of mountain formation to North. Continued 2020. Rested, Commenced descent at 1000 hrs. view of area across YAK River. Steep. Plane heard 1010 hrs. View of area across YAK River. Two villa ves, of five or six houses each, in proximity. Many and sequence, Chicas state that the The Hondradin area. Still descending crossed small stream at 1015 - 1650 as it is also that the YAK River. Cross at the Third The Hondradin area. Adom to the YAK River. Cross at the United 105 - 1650 as it is almost the YAK River. Cross at the United 105 - 1650 as it is almost the YAK River. Cross at the United 105 - 1650 as it is almost the YAK River. Cross at the United 105 - 1650 as it is almost the YAK River. Cross at the United 105 - 1650 as it is almost the YAK River. Cross at the United 105 - 1650 as it is almost the YAK River. Cross at the United 105 - 1650 as it is almost the YAK River. Cross at the United 105 - 1650 as it is almost the YAK River. Cross at the United 105 - 1650 as it is almost the YAK River. Cross at the United 105 - 1650 as it is almost the YAK River. Cross at the United 105 - 1650 as it is almost the YAK River. Cross at the United 105 - 1650 as it is almost the YAK River. Cross at the United 105 - 1650 as it is almost the YAK River. Cross at the United 105 - 1650 as it is almost the YAK River. Cross at the YAK River and 1050 as it is almost the YAK River. Cross at the YAK River and 1050 as it is almost the YAK River. Cross at the YAK River and 1050 and 1050 as it is almost the YAK River. Cross at the YAK RIVER.

Patrol Report FET TOLMIN No 5 56/57.

Page 14.

Tuesday 23rd April 1957.cont'd.

A party of eleven SUBTABLIN men brought a small quantity of food to the carp in the late afternoon. They were obviously very frintened and could not be drawn in 3 conversation. Unable to obtain gauides for to corrow. Told locals of our need for food and that we will be remaining here tomorrow.

Radio contact maintained with TELEFOLMIN. Sked arranged for nine temorrow morning. Carriers lined and once again warned that they were not to leave the camp without police escort. Wedical treatment given - minor outs etc. Sago and native food issued. Further efforts to bring battery charger into operation. Engine now working but generator at fault. Guard maintained. Heavy rais from 1830 hours.

Time on track 5 hrs 40 mins. Walking time. 5 hrs.

Wednesday 24th April 1957.

Remained at camp. 0900 radio contact with TELESCIAIN. At C945 four elderly males entered the camp; very effusive but behind it all very nervous. Some half en hour later much singing and callium announced the arrival of 63 beont - including two women. The little food that they brought was purchased insudation to a pig which was shot at the request of the visitors. During talks with the people it materialised of the KOPEMAIN Group were enemies or this sub-tribe. Offers were made to guide the patrol to the Advermin. Visitors say it is said access can be gained to the Advermin. Visitors say they belong to the SUBLANIAIN and UPOMAIN sub-tribes. (ATBALMIN.) Parol misled again. Previously led to believe this area populated by KORELSMINS. Unable to fathom the reasons behind these lies. Whether it is done with intent to mislead whether it is Remained at camp. 0900 radio contact Unable to fathom the reasons behind these lies. Whether it is done with intent to mislead, whether it is due to be a interpretation - most unlikely, or whether the people, genuinely have no conception of accuracy as we know it.

By the end of the day many or the people's signs of fear had disappeared. Guides had been obtained and it is thought that there sho ld be no repetition of Mr Doolan's trouble guides promising to lead patrol and not appearing next day.

Radio contact maintained with TELEFOLMIN. Suggested that patrol proceed to GREEN RIVER PATROL POST to regested that patrol proceed to GRAMS HAVER PARKOL POST to re-equip. This would meen that the patrol is not dependant on an eir - drop; there is no chance of the pilot locating drop site if patrol is off the air due to week batteries, (charger still not functioning). Proposed route would be via AUGUST River, moving through sugo, there and back, therefore food no problem. moving through sage, there and back, therefore found no problem. Reports that people to west speak another language or dislect could get interpreters to cover this contingency. Could possibly make contact with the people of the lower TAMU Valley and extend our knowledge or this area. Need rations before patrol can move inland. Cannot be dependent upon uncontacted people for food and from indications it will take the patrol at the most, seven days before population is reached. (At present holding four days rice.)

Patrol Report TELEFOLMIN No 5. 56/57.

Page 15.

Wednesday 24th April 1957.cont'd.

fruitless. Sago and native food issued. Guard maintained.

Thursday 25th April 1957.

AMIN Headman sick and being carried. Descended to the MICL River - altitude at crossing 1900'. Climbed spur to the North over a good track reaching the top and the villages of BAMAN-SIGLN and SIMANNIP at 0836 hours - 2600 feet above sea level. View to the South of numerous hamlets and single houses graders and secondary growth. Many of resterday's visitors to the camp among the power present in the two villages. Through villages and moved west - Morth - Mest along the spur that they sit on. Gradual drop to the North through large graces - track greasy and sheer in places. Slow going. 0930 crossed stream ann fellowed the seneral direction of the DIN River. Dropped into the riverbed 0940 hrs - 1300'. Hard walking over Dropped into the riverbed 0940 hrs - 1300'. Hard walking over 1100. Passed by the bottom of a new garden 1020. Five minutes moving off at 1045 hrs. Reached the junction of the REM and DIN Rivers 1100. Then proceeded up sheer rock barrier that come right to the water's edge. 100 feet or so above water commenced skirting face or outcrop. Inveliable foot-holds with nothing to grasp - either smooth rock or crumbly soil. commenced skirting face of outcrop. Inreliable foot-holds with nothing to grasp - either smooth rock or crembly soil. By far the worst stretch encountered todate. Down again to DIN River and followed. 1120 hrs altitude 1175 as1. From here until camp was made the terrain pattern was the same - steep sided spurs right to the water's adge a repetition of climb skirt face, descend, olimb again. Continued in this many crossing three streams - the YOCA, the SEBOL at 1310 and the FUGHM at 1110. 1130 guides state there are nearly in this way Down again to the manner FUGUM at 1410. 1429 guides state there are people in this area who will feed the patrol. Camp made on the FUGUM near its junction with the JIN. Altitude 1100 asl.

Rain commenced at 1500 hrs. Guides advise that the village is some distance away and that the people will not bring food if it is raining. FERAMIN Headman given medical treatment. Running slight temperature - chill complicated by fever. Remaining Sarght temperature - Chili complicated by lever. Bettery charger worked for half an hour only to pack up again. Sago issued, after regular radio contact with TRIEFOLMIN. Gnard maintained. Rain continued well into night.

Time on tresk. 7 hours. Walking time. 6 hrs 40 mins.

Friday 26th April 1957.

sheer face using ladders. Thence through a rlat swampy stretch passing at 0740 a small bush shelter in which our guides slept. 5.111 following the PIN River. 0750 Guides offer choice of continuing via the river or of moving 'inland'. Latter chosen as river road reported as being difficult. Climbed ridge by way

Patrol Report TELEFOLMIN No 5. 56/57.

Page 16.

Friday 26th April 1957.cont'd.

of water course - left this to reach a tish shelter at 0335 hrs.

08h0 crossed a large stream. Moving across face of ridge going easy - ascending alightly. 0900 crossed another stream.

Track overgrow and progress slow. 0920 grads increases until
climbing steeply up to a bush house. Aftitude 19250 - reached
at 0930 hrs. Slight descent before recommencing climb. Over
a stream at 09h0 to reach the top of the spur - 2350 feet at
1005. Descended 1025 through a newly cleared area in which
stone exes had been used to fell these. Some sage palms seen.

Meached the ELMA Kiver at 1005 and spelled - a titude 1625'.

Moved off at 1100. Climbed directly awy from r in reached
large bush house at 1130 - 2150'. Farty of KANOWANIN beenle
making sage nearby. Showed little interest in patrol. Continued to top of ridge 2300' asl. 1415 hrs. Moved along back
of ridge heading west to a large tare garden at 1230. Several
small ridges to North obscure view of SEPIR River. Houses on
reange to North - sest. Through garden over spur and into another.

SEPIR visible to North - apparently flowing lorth-West into
ONTHERIAMES ING CUINSA. loved west to WOLER Hamlet ( 2 houses
of a different time to those seen during patrol) - arriving
1330 - 2100'. Site sought - camped nearby at 1400 hrs.

55 males visited the camp with food. Pig purchased and short at owners request. People quite friendly. Talked about roads and people in area. Neport no access to the KORELAIN from here. Only road via the NICL River. Radic contact maintained. To abandon idea of GREEN RIVER trip - to concentrate in the immediate of the property an air-drop site be are attempting to locate population seen in the original agrial survey - (KOFELER ??). Further questioning of locals who say the only flat land around here is on the banks of the SEPIK - within two hours walk.

Native food and rice issued. Guard maintained. Rain.

Time on track. 6 hrs 55 mins. Walking time. 6 hrs 80.

Saturday 27th April 1957.

Broke camp 0655. Passed MCIER Villege and headed north along apur - dropping to BILLL River 0620 altitude 1000 feet. Crossed and climbed range - skirting and heading North-East. Traversed several steep gullies. Started to rain 0935 hrs. Top of range reached 0945, 1850'. For and 10. cloud reduce visibility to a rew years. Gradual descent pessam, several sage palms near a bush shelter 1035. Rain stopped at 1045 hours. Further ten minutes and the TINU River reached 925 feet. Followed downstrem. 1210 still moving down streem - altitude 725' asl. 1220 left river and climbed spur only to drop back into the TINU. Progress slow but not difficult - tiring. 1330 the function of the SEPIK and the TINU reached. Camp made - altitude 350'. SEPIK flowing in many threads. Large island directly opposite camp.

Patrol Report TELEFOLMIN No 5.56/57.

Page 17.

#### Saturday 27th April 1957.cont'd.

Guides keen to return - even the that the mouth of the HOPE (HOPFNUNGS) River is close - downstream, and that a bridge sramning the SEPIK is nearby. Island appears adequate drop-s. though the river is runfing too strongly to ford - all of carriers and bulk of police unable to swim. Raft construction commenced despite lack of suitable timber. timber.

Radio contact maintained. A.D.O. advised of position and urgent need for supplies - have food for tonight and tommrrow. Rice and sago issued. Guard posted. Heavy rain throughout night.

Time on track. 6hrs 35mins. Walking time. 6hrs 35mins.

#### Sunday 28th April 1957.

Remained in camp. As expected guides it disappeared during night. Raft project scrapped on location of new drop-site on an island about twenty minutes upstream. Approximately 600 by 100 yards and access by fording thread of SEPIK - water thigh deep. Carriers commenced clearing cane grass that covered site. 1100 conversation with A.D.O. May get drop tomorrow - arranged sked for 1000 hrs/ Mr Booth at drop-site. Mr Conroy working on battery charger. Dropping area cleared by late afternoon. Minor medical treatments given. Last of food issued. Guard maintained.

#### Monday 29th April 1957.

amp. Party collecting and 0805 R.T.C. WEWAK advise Remained in camp. cutting firewood for marker fires. Norseman aircraft due TELEFOLMIN 0915. Arranged for fires to Norseman aircrait due indercomin off). Afranges for the to be readied at site 1000 contacted ELEFOLMIN. Drop postponed pending approval D.C.A. PORT MORESEY. Advised patrol now without food. Requested ensure drop made tomorrow - weather permitting. Parties of police and carriers organised to search permitting. Parties of police and carriers organised to search for food. Work continues on battery charger. Parties returned late afternoon with large quantities of edible leaf, semi-ripe breadfruit, fungail, the cores of woung black palms, wild bananas, 2 pigeons and a parrot - issued. 1700 hrs contacted TELEFOLMIN, Nothing definate on drop. Patrol personel's moral surprisingly high - optimistic about tomorrow. Guard maintained.

Patrol Report TELEFOLMIN No 5.56/57.

Page 18.

Tuesday 30th April 1957.

Remained at camp. More firewood cut and collected. 0830 A.D.O. advises TELEFOLMIN awaiting plane. 0900 drop to be made by two aircraft, weather along the SEPIK poor, ETD TELEFOLMIN 1000. 1015 established wireless near drop site; fires lit. 1030 G.S.A. Norseman VH-EHG overhead. Fires dowsed. 1035 first of 7 runs, completed 1045, Weather deteriorati, 1129 the second 6.S.A. Norseman VH-ASN made first of five runs after difficulty in locating drop site. Cargo collected and carried to camp, checked and repacked. Good recovery made. 1700 radio con ct meintained, talked to E.N.A. Goble as A.D.O. has proceeded WEWAK for the MIANMIN trials, advised of drop results, and that patrol will return to KALOGLIMIN villages to-morrow to obtain guides. Not expecting trouble to-morrow but depends upon locals train of thought, whether they feel guilty over the guides running away or not, and their interpretation of patrol's action in returning. Generous ration issued. Spirits high. Guard maintained. Rain during the night.

## Wednesday 1st May 1957.

Departure delayed while loads shuffled.

Off at 0740 followed TIWU River back upstream, loaded line moving more a owly, going harder as river swollen. Rested 0915. Off 0930 reaching bush shelter and sago palms at 1115. Moved off 1130. Climbed ridge, at top 1245. Dropped to BILKA River 1345. Spelled. 1400 climbed on reaching camp of 26th/27th at 1545.

People watching silently from a distance but would not come into camp. Persistent efforts enticed a few in. Obtained guides for to-morrow. State KOFBLMIN two days away. Little native food purchased.

Radio contact maintained TELEFOLMIN. Rice and native food issued. Battery charger dismantled and repacked to facilitate movement. Guard posted.

Time on track, 8 hrs 5 mins.

Walking time. 7 hrs20.

Thursday 2nd May 1957.

Moved off at 0720, four carriers deserted during night necessitating reshuffling of loads again. Back along track of yesterday before swinging to West. Dropped to junction of WOL and ATEM Rivers, reached at 0755 - 1025 feet. Crossed and climbed to 1300' - skirted spur to reach garden at 0810. Through garden heading West. Through another garden with a sago stand nearby. Swung to North West to climb a narrow spur. Up to 1800' - moved South South West to ELW village 0845, 3 houses, 2251. Rested. Magnetic bearing to yesterday's camp 105 degrees, 2251. Rested. Magnetic bearing to yesterday's camp 105 degrees, large mountain block in Mianmin 81 degrees. Guides indicate route as being on 264 degrees. Moved off 0910 heading West along ridge going easy. O940 commenced drop to river, reached 1015 - 1050'. Crossed and climbed through garden, on and up to another current garden, noted village to East. 1110 reached KAGANIN village, 5 houses, 2025'. SEPIK seen - 335 degrees, bounded by flat, open, (swampy) stretch. 1130 moved off crossing deep gulley. Circumanyi, ated face of landslide, climbed top of spur 2400' at 1225. Descend

Jak Mari

Patrol Report TELEFOLMIN No 5.56/57.

Page 19.

Thursday 2nd May 1957. contd.

ed through an old garden getting view of the HOPE-HOFFNUNGS River. Reached a garden house - SEPIK bearing 337 degrees - HOPE-HOFFNUNGS 345 degrees - TWIN FEAKS? 22 degrees. Indications are patrol has crossed N.N.G. BORDER if maps are accurate?" Moved off at 1255 heading South South East. Climbed to flattish area 2850' - 1315. Reached two house hamlet of NOBI at 1335, 2800'. Populated by members of BAKDAK(IAMDAISINA) Sub-Tribe of ATBAIMIN group. No water available. Camped at 1400 on poor site - nothing better offers. AL River flowing directly below the camp, junction with IP(HOPE)HOFFNUNGS) nearby. Gardens on mountain side opposite reported belonging to the IPUGINMIN Sub-Tribe.

purchased and shot. Cases of timea imbricata seen for first time this patrol. Constable MATUM ill with fever. Medical treatments given. Carriers lined and warned about running away.

Radio contact maintained TELEFOLMIN. Rice and native food issued. Guard posted. Rain commenced 1900.

Time on track. 6 hrs 40 mins.

Walking time 5 hrs 20.

Friday 3rd May 1957.

Remained in camp. Constable MATUM confinel to bed with high fever - no carriers available to carry him. Steady rain. Visitors to camp, including IPUGINMIN people, brought native food.

Reported that KOFRIMIN live over range to the KOBRIENNIN area would approximate the area seen on the aerial survey according to informants. Questioned discreetly with regard to chasing of WarD WILHIAMS party out of area - disclaim all knowledge. These people are enemies of the MIANMINS(one young buck wearing MIANMIN jawbone around neck), apparently engage in intermittent hostility - mainly between hunting parties that meet. Told this must cease, for what it is worth to people as backward as these. Guides obtained for to-morrow.

maintained TELEFOLMIN, requested conversation be arranged with A.D.O., at present in WEWAK, before batteries fail. Rice and native food issued. Guard maintained.

Decided to follow aL into KORRIENMIN area, rather than pursue the elusive KOFEIMIN into NETHERLANDS NEW GUINEA

15

Patrol Report TELEFOLMIN No 5, 56/57.

Page 20.

Saturday 4th May 1957.

Departed camp 0715 heading South South East.

Large mountain formation to North West. Descended to SISIROK hamlet, three houses, reached at 0755, number of males present no females. Ten gardens of varying sizes VISIBIE. Dropped through secondary growth and gardens - steep in places - to bank high above the AL River. Down to river and bridge at 0855. Bridge novel but unsafe, lodged in branches of trees on either side of river. Crossed by climbing tree, clambering across from tree top river. Crossed by climbing tree, clambering across from tree top river. Crossed by 1030, 1350'. Climbed steeply through stands of ferns Line across by 1030, 1350'. Climbed steeply through stands of ferns and secondary growth to a garden house at 1045, 1825'. Through garden siding across ridge above AL River. Large stream INTIN garden siding across ridge above AL River at 1105 flows into AL from opposite side. Crossed SUMULAK River at 1105 alreraft heard overhead (Piper Pacer). Continued to first flat area - abandoned bush house - camped at 1210, 2375'.

Guides asked to obtain food from new settlement in the vicinity - said there were none in the area, they were not going to eat to-night - typical of the co-operative attitude.

Medical check, treatments given. Eight men breaking out in small sores(scables'), seven others with boils and sores, two bad colds and twelve others with minor lacerations, and sores. Radio contact maintained TELEFOLMIN - advised sched. with A.D.O. arranged for 6TH. Rice issued. Guard posted. Fine clear, crisp night.

Time on track. 4 hrs 55 mins.

Walking time. 3 hrs 20mins.

Sunday 5th May 1957.

Departed camp 0700 climbed steeply to the South reaching new clearing and houses at 0705. Skirted and climbed Southwards. 0825 across face of landslide - 4075', gardens across river. Descended to SULEPTABINITION house) Hamlet, 4025', 0830. Mountain block in MIANNIN VISIDE in arc from 35 - 23 degrees. MT. BUGIARI pointed out(the BUBET'ARI or TABLE MOUNTAIN seen from the TAWNU Valley ??). Mountain block to East, visible up AL Valley, the TAWNU Valley ??). Mountain block to East, visible up AL Valley, the TAWNU Valley . Gardens seen on opposite bank. Skirted follow the TAKNIF River. Gardens seen on opposite bank. Skirted sheer face of landslide and climbed along narrow track - cliffs sheer face of landslide and climbed along narrow track - cliffs above and below - slow going, heading South South West. 1000 into extensive secondary growth thence a large garden. On to small deserted hamlet at 1100. Gardens and houses dotted along other side of valley. Track overgrown. Guides advise that they don't know the road. Continued on cutting track to TUP River - reached at 1115 3050'. Short, sharp climb to UBIL hamlet, three houses, onemale present - reached at 1145, 3600'. Camped nearby.

In the afternoon twenty five males brought food to the camp, pig purchased and shot. People state there is little population in this area, none to the West or the South. Refuse to guide patrol elsewhere than to the BUSILMINS.

Patrol Report TELEFOLMIN No 5. 56/57.

Page 21.

Sunday 5th May 1957. contd.

Radio contact maintained TELEFOLMIN. Rice and native food issued. Guard posted. Rain in evening.

Time on track. 4 hrs 45 mins. Walking time, 4 hrs 25 mins.

Monday 6thMay 1957.

Departed camp 0655, followed the TAKNIP at a distance, moving for the main upon "oil surfaced" logs to a deserted hamlet 0730. Descended through secondary growth to the TAKNIP No. 2 at its junction with the MOLGAN (altitude 3025'). Crossed and climbed - heading south - to a garden house. Rested Large area of secondary growth on opposite bank. 0835 on -Rested. Large area or secondary growth on opposite bank, 0835 on - climbing and siding through secondary growth to DOMKEN Hamlet, 0905 ( 2 houses - 4150 ' asl. ) lying on top of a ridge. A number of people present - frightened - hid in houses. Along a flat commencing descent 0925 hrs. Down through an old garden (6950 hrs - 3550 asl. ) heading south. Then climbed steeply to 4050 feet to drop to another hamlet at 1030 - 3875 asl. Continued descending, reaching a stream at 1040 - crossed at 3625 and climbed to make an edging descent to another small stream. and climbed to make an edging descent to another small stream. Moving over a bad track . Paused to re-group line 1100 - 3500¹. Moved off at 1130 climbing steeply over soft clay and crumbly ground to a garden and two houses - reached at 1155 hrs. Hemmed in by mountains on all sides; sheer sided and rising 8 to 10,000 feet - numerous landslide scars. Continued climbing through forest - very steep in places. Reached top at 1245 hrs - altitude 5200¹asl. Commenced raining. Carrier had a fortunate escape when the ground he was standing on broke and he crashed feet first into the line waiting below. Moved on to cross a fast flowing stream at 1300 - 4675 feet. Maintained height, crossing two spurs to another stream - 1355 hrs - 4500 feet. Scrambled up to 4800 then descended over crumbling stone and rotten logs to the TAKNIP No. 1. Reached at 1500 hours - 4400 feet above sea level. Camped on banks.

Guides advise patrol will reach BUSILMIN tomorrow. Radio contact maintained with TELEFOLMIN and A.D.O. contacted at WEWAK. Patrol to return to TELEFOLMIN using present food stocks. To check air-strip sites if they are seen but not to endanger ration stocks by going out of way to find them.

Still raining. Rice issued. Guard maintained. A strenuous day with little acheived in straight mileage. Cold and miserable camp.

Time on track. 8 hours.

Walking time. 7 hrs 15 min.

Tuesday 7th May 1957.

Departed camp 6710. Followed the TAKNIP up stream. 6730 followed tributary to avoid a waterfall on the

Patrol Report TELEFOLMIN No 5 56/57.

Page 22.

## Tuesday 7th May 1957.contd.

former. Passed a bush shelter 0740 then back on to the TAKNIP. 0755 left the river and climbed along a well defined but steep (in places) track. 0830 - 5600'asl ascending - heading west of south. 0850 - 6100'asl passed a bush shelter. Impressive view of magnificant 300 foot waterfall - TAKNIPFON, while to the south sheer, white, towering cliffs dominate the picture. On and up into moss forest, going becoming very steep. Soft clay faces sheer for 10 - 20 feet - hard climbing. Everyone slipping and sliding as they grambled up these obstacles. Reached the top at 1050 hrs. Continued along flat to spell at 1055. Altitude 8175 feet above sea level. Moved off again at 1135 to descend almost immediately. Started to raim. Valley below obscured by thick cloud. 1145 rain starts in earnest. Track very greasy and descent slow. Some bad falls as the carrier's feet slip from under them. 1225 hours - altitude 7100' crossed a small stream. Then followed this down and onto another. Followed this only to leave this for the MIMI. Followed the MIMI downstream. Sighted a garden through the mist at 1245. 1300 hrs - still following stream - rain quite heavy. 1430 reached a garden hamlet on the banks of the MIMI - 5350'asl. Camp made. Rain easing.

Two males fled at the patrols approach leaving two women and several children in the houses, (proof that the age of chivalry is dead). Guides sent to bring men back - women escorted out of camp. Rice dried. Man and youth will guide patrol tomorrow. Radio contact maintained with TELEFOLMIN. Rain re-commenced. Rice issued. Guard posted.

Time on track. 7 hrs 20 mins.

Walking time. 6 hrs. 40 min. t

Wednesday 8th May 1957.

Rice repacked. Guides from yesterday given presents. Departed camp 0705 with new guides. Crossed the MIMI and followed down bank. Heading east toward a mountain block. Reached a garden 0735. Climbed into an old, then a new garden - 12 houses nearby. At 5200' asl by 0800. Climbed away to south. Reached FONBIL - 2 house hamlet at 0820. Altitude 5400'. Magnetic bearing to NIOL River - 40°, 92° to Mt KORFE; Mt EMNGIOR (and yesterday's track) 312; guides indicate todays road as being south of east. Moved off at 0835 skirting and climbing. 0900 commenced drop to river. 0915hrs at AL River - 4900'. (10 - 20 feet wide and 2 to 3 febt deep at this point. Very swift flowing.) Crossed via crude bridge at 0925. Climbed to North-east through moss forest. 0955 descended - heading east then south of east. Reached the WORF River 1025 - 4800'. Followed upstream until 1035 when line reached a garden house - 09ULUP - on the southern bank. Number of people waiting with food for sale. All agreed to accompany patrol to DIN River. State BUSILMIN Villages quite close. Continued on up WORP 1045. Heading South-east and walking alternately in river and on the bank. 1145 hours at 5275 feet asl. Passing through secondary growth. 1220 river very shallow. 1245 passed large bush shelter. Left stream at 1350 and climbed to the North-east - reaching the top of range at 1416 hrs - 68005.

## Patrol Report TELEFOLMIN No 5 56/57.

Page 23.

## Wednesday 8th May 1957. cont.

Descended over fair track - unable to get view of DIN Valley due cloud. Bush shelter reached at 1440 - would have camped but no water nearby - forced to go on. Moved on at 1450 to reach the ATELIEM River and follow down stream. Reached its junction with the TIKISKAN - crossed and followed the latter downstream until 1530hrs when camp was made on the first avail-able flat area. Altitude 5375 feet above sea leavel.

Radio contact maintained TELEFOLMIN. Rice issued. Guard posted. Fine but cold night.

Time on track. 8 hrs 25 min. Walking time, 6 hrs 50 mins.

## Thursday 9th May 1957.

extreme cold. Skirted along and down to the TIKISKAN - crossed at 0730 and followed downstream. 0750 reached junction of TIK-ISKAN and the TIUILI. Began following the TIGILI downstream. 0815 hrs - 47508 met 6 EUSILMIN natives carrying cooked food for the patrol. Very friendly sitting with patrol personel until from was eaten then cheerfully accompanied the line. Moved on at 6840 - continued downstream. 0910 out of river and into a garden. Many large gardens and areas of secondary growth visible. Crossed a large stream and climbed to OKUNGOLDUM Hamlet (4 houses) arrived 0950 hours. Several Police and Carriers 111 but no suit-Crossed a large stream and climbed to OKMUSOLDUM Hamlet (4 houses arrived 0950 hours. Several Police and Carriers ill but no suitable site for camp so moved on. Dropped to the DIN and crossed over an elaborate but old bridge - 1005, 4350@asl. Steep ascent thru thick secondary growth to TINTEMBIL Hamlet (3 Houses) - on to edge of sweet potato garden and camped 1030 - 4700'. Old camp site of P.O. West nearby.

During the afternoon and early part of the evening, approximately 45 males visited camp with food - many of them made two or three trips. Large quantity of food purchased - pleasant change. All very friendly - some uncertainty of patrol but general atmosphere far more satisfying than in other areas. Extensive areas of secondary growth and gardens on both sides of DIN and along its tributaries. Quite a number of scattered houses. Sick parade - number of carriers and police treated. Mainly minor complaints. Radio contact maintained TELEFOLMIN - advised that patrol will remain in BUSILMIN area tomorrow. Native foods issued. Guard posted.

Time on track. 3 hrs 20 min.

Walking time. 2 hrs 55 mins.

## Patrol Report TELEFOLMIN No 5. 56/57.

Page 24.

## Friday 10th May 1957.

Remained in camp. Mr. Conroy working on the battery charger. Approximately 70 males visited the camp bringing an enormous amount of food. Fig bought and shot. Again many men making two and three trips to camp with food, whether they were bringing food belonging their more timid tribesfolk, or whether they were merely keen to obtain trade, is not known. Some of the people were asked to accompany the patrol to Telefolmin - four men readily indicated their willingness. A youth named BANUNUENG became particularly enthusiastic, he attached himself to some of the police and slept in the camp.

1 La patro

W Julia

The visitors were all intensely interested listen. A demonstration, during which, the wireless's inability to receive when the aerial was disconnected, found a large audience. Thereafter the people named the aerial "WENG SOK", which translated literally means "TALK ROPE". If became quite common, as new arrivals came to the camp, for the initiated to stand up and describe the functions of the "WENG SOK."

parade, treatment given. Liberal issue of native food made.

Guard maintained. Fine cold night.

## Saturday 11th May 1957.

Remained in camp. Mr. Conroy, with police and guides, out on survey of headwaters of the DIN River and the country to the South. Talks with people - more conflicting reports about the KOPELMIN. Advised that they are not ATRALMINS, quite a large group, Friendly, often visit this area, live along the SUMOL and IP Rivers. The feud between the BUSILMINS and the TIFALMINS still exists - apparently no planned raiding. All were advised that fighting must cease, the consequences of failing to heed this warning were explained. WOKEIMIN Tribe are friendly with these people - small knives, possibly traded from stations in N.N.G., are purchased from them.

Mr. Conroy returned during the afternoon—mountains in excess of 11,000 (estimated) stands behind the small hills South of the camp. Several willages on these hills were visited. Headwaters of DIN bearing 195 degrees magnetic; headwaters of the NIOL bearing 328 degrees; mountain range across the SEPIK("HUNNWALD RANGE?) bearing in an arc 19 to 37 degrees, one of the prominent peaks in this range, KANNAGAN, bearing 34 degrees. Guides advised of the existence of three villages North West of camp along the road to the NIOL.

Discussions on road for return trip to used by Messrs West and Doolan - guides obtained. Apart from BANUWUENG the volunteers to come and visit the station have disappeared. Radio contact maintained TELEFOLMIN. Native food issued. Guard maintained. Another fine but freezing night.

Sunday 12th May 1957.

secondary growth and gardens. 0745 reached a deserted two. house hamlet - impressive view of the STAR MOUNTAINS, bearing 245 and 252 degrees to two of the more prominent peaks. Climbed to East before following a small stream, then another ascent into light moss forest. At 0845 reached 59505 began descending. 0915 moving through secondary growth, passed several houses, crossed the TITAIGEIOR River and reached bush house at 0935, 5400. Spelled. Extensive old and new gardens along river flats to East, eight houses visible - guides advise belonging to APTANHINS. 1000 moved on passing old camp of P.O. West soon afterwards. Regotiated a maze of logs through gardens. 1040 guides advised they wished to return - said track well defined, long discussion resulted in guides finally agreeing, somewhat long discussion resulted in guides finally agreeing, somewhat grudgingly, to continue on. Moved on at 1115 through more secondary growth and gardens. 1135 reached and crossed the NONG River by crude bridge 5300'. Followed upstream until 2006 River by crude bridge 5300'. Followed upstream until 2007 Scott and Scott Scott and Scott and Scott Scott Scott and Scott Scott Scott Scott and Scott Scot

Three ANTANMINS arrived with a small amount of food during the late afternoon. Talks with guides - all seem quite content to lead patrol to CASUARINA CREEK(IGUM). Radio contact maintained TELEFOLMIN. Rice issued. Guard posted. Rain during night.

Time on track. 6 hrs 30 mins.

Walking Time. 5 hrs 25 mins.

Monday 13th May 1957.

LILI to be carried, still suffering from muscular cramps.
Followed general direction of the NOWG River. 0745 reached the junction of two small streams, crossed heading South East, climbing steadily. At 0830, 6400' a high chain of mountains visible ing steadily. At 0830, 6400' a high chain of mountains visible ing steadily. At 0830, 6400' a high chain of mountains visible ing steadily. At 0830, 6400' a high chain of mountains visible ing steadily. At 0830, 6400' a high chain of mountains visible ing steadily south self-ter at 0905, 6475'. To the south general south of the moving very slowly, terrain not particularly rough but not line moving very slowly, terrain not particularly rough but not suited for stretcher carrying. Swung away from stream, cilmbed suited for stretcher carrying. Swung away from stream, climbed 550' - heavy moss forest. Crossed a deep gulley before climbing 6550' - heavy moss forest. Crossed a deep gulley before climbing 6550' - heavy moss forest. Crossed a deep gulley before climbing 6850'. Tossed at 1110, 7250' On at 1130 Eagan skirting 1055, 7150'. Spelled at 1110, 7250' On at 1130 deophing steeply to stream, followed upstream. 1986 climbed to dropping steeply to stream, followed upstream. 1986 climbed to dropping steeply to stream, followed upstream. 1986 climbed to dropping steeply to stream, followed upstream. 1986 climbed to dropping steeply to stream, followed upstream. 1986 climbed to dropping steeply to stream, followed upstream. 1986 climbed to dropping steeply to stream, followed upstream. 1986 climbed to dropping steeply to stream, followed upstream. 1986 climbed to dropping steeply to stream, followed upstream. 1986 climbed to dropping steeply to stream, followed upstream. 1986 climbed to dropping steeply to stream, followed upstream. 1986 climbed to dropping steeply to stream, followed upstream. 1986 climbed to dropping steeply to stream and depression below. Traversed a series of small ups and downs depression below. Traversed a series of small ups and downs depression below Off at 0725 after arranging for Constable

# Patrol Report TELEFOLMIN No 5 56/57.

Page 26.

## Monday 13th May 1957.cont.

0

Radio contact maintained - requested extra rations rice meat sugar be sent to meet patrol at SEFIK bridge. To wait for patrol from 18th. Lili a little better during evening. Number of police and cariers suffering from knee trouble. Rice issued. Guides seem quite happy. Another cold night not much sleep.

# Time on track 7 hrs 5 mins.

Walking time. 6 hrs 45 min.

## Tuesday 14th May 1957.

Off at 0700 - Lilli walking. Heading
East across basin floor - very swampy. 6720 hrs climbing towards
saddle. 0745 - 8175'asl top of saddle near Mt ULIM. Gradual
descent - passed headwaters of the ULIM River at 0805. Large
mountains visible to East-South-East. Reported to be hunting
mountains visible to East-South-East. Reported to be hunting
a flat swampy stretch at 0900hrs - 6900feet - good going. 0920
hours entered ANDUGKRIM and BITEMIN land - boundary near bush
halter. 0930 Teached the ULIM River - 6700'asl - Frack Still
good. 0945 crossed the ULIM River before crossing near its
began following the ILELEM River before crossing near its
junction with the TIBUNG at 1030 - 6275'asl. Spelled. 0ff again
at 1055 crossed the TIBUNG heading North-East. Track still 0.K.
On through swampy bush. Collapsed bush shelter reached 1155 hrs.
1245 hrs following the general direction of the ILELEM. 1250 On through swampy bush. Collapsed bush shelter reached 1155 hrs. 1245 hrs following the general direction of the ILELEM. 1250 dropped sharply to the BOGUM - crossed at 1305 - 5200 asl. Continued descending to the North-East. Crossed four small streams to climb until 1400 hrs 5400 feet asl. House and garden visible on opposite side of ILELEM. 1410 skirting descent - 1440 rossed first of three small streams skirted on until 1450 hrs when guides advised these was no water between here and crossed lirst of three small streams water between here and when guides advised there was no water between here and cashahina Creek - some distance away. Moved to flat ground and CASUARINA Creek - some distance away. Moved to flat camped 1500 hrs - altitude 5350 feet above sea level.

Radio contact maintained TELEFOLMIN. Rice issued. Const Lili now alright. Some rain during night. Guard maintained.

Time on track. 8 hours.

Walking time, 7 hrs 30 min.

## Wednesday 15th May 1957.

Moved off at 0700 - heading North-East.

Track overgrown. 0740 dropping towards CASUARINA Creek. 0800 hrs
guides unsure of road - finally back onto track - now descending
sharply along a poor track. Reached CASUARINA Creek (IGUM)
g095 - 3725'asl. River in flood. Good work by police - bridge
g095 - 3725'asl. River in flood. Good work by police - bridge
erected and line across by 1010. Clambered up sheer wall of
erected and line across by 1010. Clambered up sheer wall of
erected and line across by 1010. Clambered the shall be
loose shale before skirting into bush to reach a 2 house hamlet
loose shale before skirting into bush to reach a 2 house hamlet
loose shale before skirting into bush to reach a 2 house hamlet
loose shale before skirting into bush to reach a 2 house hamlet
loose shale before skirting into bush to reach a 2 house hamlet
loose shale before skirting in the groin during the
loose shale before skirting in the groin during the Moved off at 0700 - heading North-East.

Fage 27.

Wednesday 15th May 1957.cont.

morning now in state of collapse - temperature 105.4 - considered unwise to move him. Camped near hamlet 1110.

During aftemeon 15 people including four wemen food. Talks on MIANMIN - instructed must be no During afternoon 15 people including four women arrived with food. Talks on MiANMIN - instructed must be no retallation for offences committed by the MIANMIN during previous years. Carriers lined - medical treatments given. dudes obtained for tomorrow. Radio contact maintained TELEFOLMIN. Asked to ensure fodeds on the SEPIK by the lath. Todays curtailed walk could result in the patrol exhausting its food stocks. Il Simptoms of carrier's sickness given and treatment prescribed. Rice and native food issued. Guard posted.

Time on track 4 hrs 10 mins.

Walking time. 2 hrs 15 mins.

Thursday 16th May 1957.

Off at 0655 heating East - accompanied by three guides. Sick carrier much improved - temperature normal - and walking. Skirted along side of DINOV Valley. O740 passed a small foul smelling swamp - 43005asl. 0800 reached a one house settlement at 42001. Four women and seven children present. unite unconcerned about patrol. Steep descent through sweet potato garden to NININ River - crossed at 0815 hrs - 3800'asl. Sharp pull over loose stone and earth heading South-East. 0840 hours reached hamlet reported as FIAMUK. Several carriers exhausted. Rested until 0905. From vantage point in hamlet could see across to where women had been standing. Shortly after patrol reached FIAMUK, EMUNUENG the youth who had been keen to accompany the line back to the station but who had refused to come any further this morning, was observed in company - foldwing the patrol - presumably coming to see the women. 0905 moved on. 0935 guides wish to return - much talk before one agreed to continue with the patrol. 0945 climbing gradually, 1020 hours 4750' steep descent to stream. 1030 guide ran away - failed to answer when called. As he was armed no effort made to follow. Il00 crossed another stream reaching the DINOP River at 1115 hrs altitude 4650'. Spelled until 11140 hours then began to climb to the South-east. 1205 passed a bush shelter - 5250' swing to move East-South-East. 1310 - 6200'asl traversed a small gully. Continued on to reach 67508 - the top of the range at 1345 hours. Followed the crest along - moving though moss forest towards the south. 1400 hrs began descending along spur - East-South-East. DAGIAM River reached at 1435 hrs altitude 5700'asl. Limestone everywhere. Nightmare mountains to the south and south-west. Sheer limestone faces - bare except for tufty patches of grass. Sheer limestone faces - bare except for tufty patches of grass. Followed downstream, 1445 camp sought. Finally moved to a site on the banks of the DAGIAN ten minutes further down. Altitude 5400' above sea level.

Radio contact maintained with TELEFOLMIN 1700 hours. E.T.A. SEPIK uncertain due to guide running away. Rice issued. Guard maintained.

Time on track. 8 hours 20 mins. Walking time. 7 hours.

Patrol Report TELEFOLMIN No 5 56/57.

Page 28.

#### Friday 17th May 1957.

Broke camp at 0655 following DAGIAM downstream. Raining. 0600 hours, 4500 asl bush shelter observed on ridge above right bank. 0815 hrs climbed out of river bed to follow a narrow ledge before dropping back to the river. Rain heavier. Moving away from river - track overgrown to such an extent that the leading party wandered off it on several occasions. Crossed flat swampy stretch - moving towards the South-East. Dropped to cross two small streams before climbing steeply to the East. Skirted top of spur until one house settlement reached at 0940 - 44-00' asl - deserted. P.O. Doolan and A/A.D.O. Clifton Bassett had previously camped nearby. Began descent through extensive secondary growth, having to cut track, moving down to the BLEMTEM River and its junction with another smaller stream. Directly opposite was a bare earth and slate wall that crumbled before the patrol's eyes. Progress slow - cold breeze blowing cutting soaked and shivering personel in two. 1035 hours a large section of the wall opposite crashed into the river. Carriers very wary. Moved on to the bank of the BLEMTEM to the accompaniment of more rock falls. River swollen by cloudburst changed to a melter mass of slate and stone. Flow carried boulders of half a cubic yard and more along, as if they were made of papier mache. No possibility of fording. Moved away from river to camp in the bush at 1050 - 4050 asl. Raina eased somewhat. Large fires built and patrol personnel thawed out by issue of tea and sugar.

Party despatched to find suitable track for tomorrow. Rain ceased during early afternoon. More large falls of earth rock and slate. Radio contact maintained 1700 hours. 1730 road party return with a local who willingly offered to show road to patrol. Possibility patrol may reach previous camp near SEPIK Bridge tomorrow. Rice issued. Guard maintained. More rock falls during night. Most disconcerting sort of camp.

Time on track. 3 hours 55 mins. Walking time. 3 hours 55 min.

### Saturday 18th May 1957.

Broke camp 0710 - raining lightly but soon ceased. Crossed BLEMTEM and skirted catiously across the face of yesterday's rock falls. Heading North-East-cutting a track until the road found by yesterday's party was reached. Sided across a slate slope - ideal walking. Commenced descent to the East-South-East. Crossed a stream at 0840 hours following bank then moved up a small tributary until 0850 hrs. Began climbing to East - crossed low range 0940,5000 asl. 0950 started to descend - reached stream at 1010 - 4450'. Thence traversed several small gullies and c garden at 1035. 1655 followed a stream - then a sharp climb before descending steeply to the 1000P River. Crossed and negotiated a log road to 10RGOBEL Willags - two houses reached at 1125 - 3700'. Number of people including women and children present ( of ATENKISMIN Sub-tribe ) - all very friendly a pleasant change from most of the Cuter ATEALMIN. New guide obtained 1140 moved off crossing the ISAM River before skirting side of valley. Commenced long

Patrol Report TELEFOLMIN No 5 56/57. contd.

Page 29.

Saturday 18th May 1957.

climb - reached saddle at 1245, 4600'. Guide advised patrol had the choice of two roads; one via the FAGARA River gardening area, the other, now overgrown, followed crest of spur. The latter chosen - moved on cutting track. Steady descent though road barely discernible in parts. Passed through a deserted hamlet at 1405, 3800' - guide said that the recent MIANMIN raids, in October and December of last year, had caused the abandonment of this village. Descent quite steep from 1430, reaching SEPIK camp at 1505, 1600'. Party from station waiting. Camped.

Small party of ATEMKISMINS visited the camp with food. Discussions about MIANMINS, and future relations with them held. Radio contact maintained - advised ETA TELEFOLMIN 20th. Rice and native food issued. Light guard posted.

Time on track. 7 hrs 55 mins.

Walking time. 7 hrs 15 mins.

Sunday 19th May 1957.

Broke camp at 0655, crossed SEPIK by bridge and climbed to spelling place used by patrol on its outward trip, arrived 0750, 2800'. Spelled. On at 0805 returned to the next spelling place, arrived at 0910, 3800'. Spelled. Moved on at 0925 steady climb until oli camp site above IUATIGIN reached at 1125, 5400'. Camped. Party of IUATIGIN and INANTIGIN natives arrived with food during early afternoon. Patrol personnel preparing for arrival at station, all busy washing clothes etc. Radio contact maintained - confirmed that patrol would arrive TELEFOLMIN to-morrow. Rice and native food issued. Light guard posted.

Time on track. 4 hrs 30 mins.

Walking time. 4 hours.

Monday 20th May 1957.

Departed camp 0640 - early start as Mr. Booth's bed sail broke in the small hours of the morning. Climbed - traversing small rockslide 0710. Climbed to lookout spot, arrived 0905. Through the initial camp of this patrol to OFEKAMIN, arrived 1045. Spelled. On at 1100 - out of forest and into grassy TRIEFOLMIN Valley. Reached Station at 1245.

Time on track . 6 hrs 5 mins.

Walking Time. 5 hrs 35 mins.

--- End of Diary---

## Patrol Report No 5.56/57.

Page 30

### NATIVE SITUATION

Despite the limitel nature of the contact with the ATBALMIN people, the welcome accorded this patrol was most disappointing.

With the apprehension of 25 MIANMINS for the people might greet this patrol with open arms, accepting the Government as a protector and a friend, but such was not the case. The patrol was met by an apathetic, listless people, who showed many obvious signs of fear and suspicion. This attitude could be understood when adopted by the ATBALMINS west of the NIOL River, they having merely heard of the Government, and had, except in a few cases, not seen Europeans previously; but the contacted peoples of the DAGIAM, NONG and DIN Rivers were expected to meet the patrol with some contidence. Every move by the patrol was viewed with distruct, ettempts to draw the people into conversation were only partly successful, and efforts to discuss any specific topic at length were useless. All the endeavours by the patrol to put the people at ease by word and action failed. Small gifts presented to some of the leading personalities were accepted with his show of emotion. The ATEMKISMIN group, which bore the brunt of the raid of the 3rd December, 1956, alone welcomed the patrol with rew reservations.

It became apparent that the ATBALMINS construed the Government's actions against the MIANMINS as something to be regarded with the gravest suspicion. Finally one man belonging to the KALOGLIMIN group let his spirit overcome his fear, when he stated that he and his becale thought that the patrol had come to a arrest and take them to TELEFOLMIN. This statement gives some indication of the complicated thought processes of the people.

Clearly the ATBALMINS failed to realise that the Government's friendship towards one ATBALMIN Sub-Tribe, the ATBALMIN Sub-Tribe and indication of friendship to all the ATBALMIN Sub-Tribes. The people recognized themselves primarily as members of their respective sub-tribes, and NOT as members of the ATBALMIN Tribe. The close ties which bound the people to their sub-tribes made the work of this patrol all the harder, as each and every sub-tribe had to be treated as a separate entity, and not as just a part of the ATBALMIN Tribe.

The looseness of the ATBALMIN Tribal Structure is attributed to the lack of widespread aggression by really strong enemies. This does not detract from the many MIANMIN raids, certainly the successful attacks upon the ATBALMIN villages along the DAGIAM Rayer have resulted in a number of deaths over a period of years, but it is thought, that the MIANMINS occupied by campaigns to the North against the WANTFOMIN, YANFAMIN and KUNAWAWEITUN, and to the South against the ELIPTAMIN, have never had time to fully devote their warlike energies and capacity for killing upon the ATBALMIN. Several of the ATBALMIN Sub-Tribes advised that they had no enemies, and had never indulged in inter-tribal fighting. It would seem that the MIANMIN, and to a lesser degree the TIFALMIN, merely touched the fringe of the ATBALMIN Tribal area. Gonsequently it has never been necessary for the people to submerge their sub-tribal identities and unite as the ATBALMIN

Met and and

Page 3/

### NATIVE SITUATION. contd.

The ATBALMIN Tribe provides an interesting comparison with the MIANNINS. The latter tribe is composed of a number of distinctive sub-tribes, but the people mix move freely, and they have learns, possibly through necessity, that unity is strength, the many sub-tribes readily forming into a single unit in times of trouble.

The patrol was hampered by the lies and half-truths told by the people. Initially the patrol accepted advice and information received as being correct, but it soon became obvious that, to avoid being badly misled, the patrol had to discard everything the people said until visual substantiation could be obtained. Any patrol would have been hampered by the number of blatant lies told; in trying to locate a specific area this patrol was handicapped greatly. It is realised that many primitive native societies place little importance in the truth. Whether lying is one of the natural traits of the ATBAIMIN character, or whether there was a desire to wilfully mislead the patrol is not known. Perhaps it was a little of both.

As far as could be ascertained the ATBALMIN Tribe is composed of the following sub-tribes;

NAME.	LOCATION.	REMARKS.	
WIMURAPMIN	Near the SEPIK River along MOSSY RIDGE, also have gardens near the DIN-NONG junction.	Often raided by the 7 MIANMINS during pre- Govt. times, no raids in recent years.	
SUBIANMIN	Along North bank of NONG River near junction with DIN.	Advise no enemies.	
KALDAGAMIN	Along DIN and NONG Rivers near junction.	и и и	
AMTANMIN	Between the YAK and NONG Rivers, also near the ILELEM River.	Many conflicting reports received. Group apparently in two parts.Ilelem group raided by MIANMINS years ago.	
UFOKMIN	Between the NIOL and YAK Rivers, and along the DIN to the North.	Again many conflicting reports, apparently, no enemies.	
KALIOGLIMIN	Along the BILKA River near the SEPIK.	Enemies of MIANMINS, reported no raiding.	
BAKDAKMIN IMDELMIN IAMDAISINA	Along the right tributary of the HOFE-HOFFNUNGS River.	Apparently one group with three names. Many vague, conflicti- ng reports. Enemies of MIANMINS.	

### Page 32.

### NATIVE SITUATION. contd.

NAME.	LOCATION.	REMARKS.
KOBRIENMIN	Along the YAK and TAGNIP Rivers.	More vague, conflict- ing reports. > Adtise no enemies.
IPUGINMIN	Along West bank of the AL or right tributary of the HOPE-HOFFNUNGS River.	Area not visited by patrol, people report- ed to be very fraendly with the KOFELMIN.
TEKOMBIAKMIN	Along headwaters of the YAK River.	Area not visited by patrol.
BUSILMIN	Along headwaters of the DIN River.	Enemies of the / TIFALMINS.
ALIMIN	Along headwaters of HOPE- HOFFNUNGS River, also near CASUARINA Creek.	Group in two parts, Possible enemies of, MIANMINS.
ANUNGKRIMIN	Along CASUARINA Creek and DINOP River.	Often raided by MIANMINS during pre Govt. times, no recent raids.
ATEMKISMIN	Along the FAGARA River.	Massacred by MIANMINS in Dec. 1956.
	The state of the s	te only brief. and

The information listed above is only brief, and will quite possibly be proved incorrect as patrols obtain better contact with the ATEALMINS. The patrol was unable to place much reliance upon information gained from the people and may, in the endeavour to sirt fact from fantasy, discarded some accurate preports as being incorrect.

As far as could be ascertained several of the ATBALMIN Sub-Tribes consider themselves enemies of the MIANNINS. The WINURAPMINS said that they had not been raided for many years. The groups along the ILELEM and IDUGIM(CASUARINA Creek) Rivers reported likewise. The KALOGLIMIN and BAKBAKMIN groups regard the MIANMINS as a traditional enemy. They claimed that they did not raid one another, but merely fought should they chance to not raid one another, but merely fought should they chance to meet. This can be taken that a small party is open to massacre meet. This can be taken that a small party is open to massacre if encountered by a stronger par ty. The KALOGLIMINS also were reported to fight intermittently with a group known as the BATOMINS, but at present both groups were friendly.

An interesting point was learnt concerning the BUSILMIN Sub-Tribes feud with the TIFALMINS. The BUSILMINS said that emnity still existed though there was no raiding by saither party. The BUSILMINSand TIFALMINS have a mutual friendship with the WOKEIMIN(WOPTIMIN) Tribe. Should BUSILMIN and TIFALMIN parties meet at WOKEIMIN, they do not fight; it can be imagined of the said of

Patrol Report No 5 3/57.

Page 33.

### NATIVE SITUATION. contd.

from this statement that the smaller of the two parties would have to be very careful when returning home. The patrol instructed the BUSIMMNS that there must be no further killings, and the consequences if this warning was not heeded. In June, 1956 a patrol warned the TIFALMINS similarly.

The patrol gave instructions, where practicable, that inter-tribal fighting, especially against the MIANMINS, must cease. These warnings were received with little emotion. In the initially contacted areas the patrol was satisfied to establish good relations. The premature introduction of the fundamental concepts of law and order to people as unsure as the ATRALMINS can result in trouble. The ground has been prepared for the next patrol to obtain better contact. Whenever possible the patrol purchased pigs, and shot them before gatherings of the people. At these ceremonies the ATRALMINS discarded their nervous unsureness and became merely people seeing something which was utterly beyond their comprehension. All agreed by voice and action that the rifle was a fearsome weapon.

The patrol received varying reports about the existence of two new tribal groups - BaTOMIN and KOFELMIN.

After having been told many contradictory stories, it was finally deduced that the BATOMINS live along the banks of the SEPIK, North of the mouth of the HOPE-HOFFNUNGS River. They are reportedly a small group, speaking a different language or dialect to the ATBALMENS. It was advised that they have occasionally fought against the ATBALMINS, but are at present friends.

The KOFELMIN 1s a mystery group. In endeavour to locate the population group sighted by the air survey, the patrol described the nature of the terrain seen. Some of the In endeavouring ATRAIMINS said that the KOFELMIN was similar. Later reports refuted this statement, and amongst the conflicting stories received were: 1. The KOFELMINS were ATRAIMINS.

2. The "not ATRAIMINS.

The " not ATBA

3. " friends. 11 The The spoke a language that the

ATBALMINS could not understand.

6. The KOFELMINS lived in an unaccessible area.

At BUSILMIN when the patrol attempted to question a man indicated to be a visiting KOFELMIN, he ran away. It does seem that the KOFELMINS are a distinct tribe, situated near the HOPE-HOFFNUNGS and SUMOL Rivers South of the AL and HOPE-HOFFNUNGS junction. They are, if the above location is correct, in NETHERLANDS NEW GUINEA.

It was intended to visit both these groups, but the cancellation of the patrol's projected GREEN RIVER trip ruled out the BATOWINS; and subsequently, the uncertainty of the exact | location of the KOFELMINS, coupled with the patrol's food position, forced the abandonment of this trip also.

The WOKEIMIN(WOPTIMIN) Tribe is reported friendly with both the BUSILMINS and the TIFALMINS, this confirms advice received by patrols to TIFALMIN. In June, 1952 Mr.NOLEN, Patrol Report TEL 4/51-52 refers, visited this area, but was unable to make contact with the people. The WOKEIMINS live West and South

# NATIVE SITUATION, contd.

West of MOUNT AIYANG, behind the Eastern end of the STAR MOUNTAINS. It is understood that the WOKEIMIN Tribal area extends deep into PAPUA. The EUSILMINS regard the WOKEIMINS as being a large group, much larger than the TIFALMIN, which has an enumerated population of nearly 500.

The patrol searched unsuccessfully for the group noted by the air survey. The BUSILMIN area, with its open-badded rivers and extensive clearings of secondary growth and gardens, approximated the area seen, but it is considered that the group should have been further west. The patrol was most disappointed by this failure, no excuse can be offered, except the shortage of by this failure, no excuse can be offered, except the shortage food forced the curtailment of a more extensive search. The ATBAIMINS were of little assistance in this search, their statements confused rather than helped. confused rather than helped.

group are. The patrol moved through the centre of the ATBALMIN seen, turned North to the SEPIK, then moved West before proceeding at along the NETHERIANDS NEW GUINEA BORDER to the foothills are started to the STAR MOUNTAINS, then turned East for the return trip to of the STAR MOUNTAINS, then turned East for the return trip to TELEFOUNIN. By following the patrol's route upon the attached map it is eeen that an area between the NIOL and YAK Rivers was TELEFOUNIN. By following the patrol's route upon the attached map it is eeen that an area between the NIOL and YAK Rivers was taken and the tended of the tended of the second of the second of the second of the entire ATBALMIN area to be missed. YAK, the upper NIOL is reported to be unpopulated. This area was the only sizeable section of the entire ATBALMIN area to be missed. It is possible that the patrol unwittingly moved through the area in question. If this is so, and it seems unlikely, then the in question. If this is so, and it seems unlikely, the population cannot be extensive as the air survey indicated.

# LAW AND JUSTICE.

The recent MIANMIN trials have brought law and order to the threshold of the ATBALMIN people. As yet the and ajority of the people have no understanding of the Government. Only by the painstaking work of future patrols will the ATBALMINS learn of the concepts of law and order, and their practical annilation. application.

# LANGUAGE AND INTERPRETATION.

The ATBALMINS speak yet another dialect of the TELEFOLMIN language. Within the Sub-District there are the following dialects; ATBALMIN, MIAHMIN, URAPMIN, TIFALMIN, OKBAPMIN and TELEFOLMIN, which includes FERAMIN and ELITAMIN. To the South across the PAFUAN BORDER the people speak many more dialects of the same language. dialects of the same language.

Patrol Report No 5.56/57.

Page 35.

LANGUAGE AND INTERPRETATION. contd.

The ATBALMIN dialect is understood by both the URAPMINS and the TIFAIMINS, but not by the TELEFOLMINS. The patrol employed two URAPMINS, AMEDKASEP and KWEGEEP, as interpreters. They worked quite diligently but lacked the finesse of trained interpreters, being unable to correctly interpret the feelings of the EUROPEAN Officers by the use of tone and expression. Both these men accompanied the ENTEMPRISE OIL SURVEY PARTY in 1955, which would have made them invaluable had the patrol moved overland to GREEN RIVER.

It was particularly that noticeable that the interpreters and the other TELEFOLMIN natives failed to pronounce the word ATBALMIN correctly. The TELEFOLMINS consistently pronounce the word as it is written, the ATBALMINS themselves do not. They say what sounds like a mixture of ATSBALMIN and ASBALMIN, never ATBALMIN. The nearest correct spelling would be the latter....ASBALMIN. As the word ATBALMIN is now in common usage the spelling has not been altered in this report.

CARRIERS.

follows -

The patrol employed 103 carriers made up as TELEFOLMIN 23 URAPMIN 32

URAPMIN 32 FERAMIN 44 TIFALMIN 4

Taking into consideration the rigorous walking conditions, occasional poor food supplies and dangerous tracks, it can only be said that the carriers did good work. The general good impression was however spoilt by the large number of slackers.

The TELEFOLMINS, with their longer contact, outshone the others in carrying ability, commonsense, and were noticeable in their work when camp was being made.

At the other end of the measure were the FERAMINS. Who, with their inability to use their heads, and their continual efforts to avoid work, made extra work for the Constabulary and the European Officers. It was through no fault of their own that their blatant disregard of instructions caused no trouble for the patrol

FERAMINS, but fell a long way short of the standard set by the TELEFOLMINS. They were able to converse with the ATRALMINS; and were accepted as distant relatives of nebulous origin by the inhabitants. Four men from this line deserted half way through the patrol and are now in the process of being apprehended to stand before the C.N.A.

Jack Jack

Page 36.

CARRIERS. contd.

Mention must be made of the four TIFALMINS. They offered their services when they heard of the intended trip; and though, over the 41 days of the patrol, they took but a passive part, they were able to witness the Government in action. The confidence and knowledge that they have so gained will be far more valuable than innumerable visits to their area.

Fortunately sickness did not seriously trouble the carriers. On one occasion the FERAMIN Headman, he had been recruited to control his line but was useless at that task, had to be carried. Reporting sick, he requested permission to return home. His request was naturally refused, and after he had been carried for a short distance over up and down grades, he surprisingly recovered. Subsequently it was learny that his sickness stemmed from the exaggerated reports of the rough terrain ahead, which had been related to him by ATBALMIN visitors to the camp.

Rations had to be supplemented at times with sago. Though these people are not normally sago eaters, they were in no way discomforted by this change of diet.

Unlike the ATBALMINS visited, the carriers are non-swimmers. At all times great care had to be taken when crossing water. This is one reason why surplus carriers were not returned to the Station in the early stages of the patrol. Between these camps and the Station lay at least four large rivers that could have been dangerous to life.

It is stressed that the above is not intended to give the impression that many of the carriers were unsatisfactory. True, some were not satisfactory; but it must be remembered that the patrol could have achieved little, but for the work of these men as a body. Quite often too little praise is given the men who make exploratory patrols of this nature possible.

MISSIONS AND EDUCATION.

There is no Mission activity in the area, and there appears little likelihood of any starting for some considerable time.

Until recently several ATBALMIN youths from the SIK River group attended the Station School. They expressed the desire to attend, and were consequently enrolled. After a period of some months they returned to their villages; an effort is being made to have them come back. When the ATBALMINS from the outer areas eventually visit the Station an attempt will be made, should there be any youths of suitable age, to have some of them stay on and attend school.

Cy.

Page 37.

### AGRICULTURE AND LIVESTOCK.

From information gained and from personal observations it appears that these people carry out a system of localized, shifting agriculture, using hillshope and river flat areas until they are incapable of further production, then moving to another suitable forested area, which is cleared, fenced and planted.

Though the total area involved carries quite a considerable population, from the Administration's point of view, its density is such that this form of subsistence croppage may and will be pursued, for years to come, without fear of exhausting the land available. Everywhere the patrol went, areas under various stages of secondary growth, were seen.

Neen either from the air or from a distance, were therefore unreliable, the new growth giving an understandable but nevertheless false idea of the amount of land under cultivation.

The people depend on sweet potato as their staple, this is closely followed by tarc. On occasion good sweet potato specimens were seen. The normal tuber was however not comparable to the average seen in the Highlands. To support a family group therefore the area under cultivation would of necessity be larger than in the abovementioned areas.

Sweet potato is not planted in mounds, the runner merely placed in the turned, friable soil; while the tar o sticks are planted either separately in small patches, or around the edges of those areas devoted to the production of the staple crop. Other items planted are - sugarcane, pitpit, a variety of native cabbage, cucumbers, tobacco, bananas - both cooking and other, and ginger. The people to the Eastinear the Station) have traded pumpkin seeds from their confreres. Incidentally, whenever a pumpkin was sold to the patrol, it had always previously been split and the seeds removed. Most of the gardens in the area are fenced as a protection against wild pigs.

Gathering plays a part in these peoples' existence, involving fungaii, wild hommy, pandanus nuts and breadfruit for the main. Though both of the latter grow wild. it is thought that they have nominal owners.

The only domestic animals seen, were pigs, dogs and an occasional bird - cassowary or cockatoo. Nothing much can be said of the pigs, they are of a short snouted, poor type, the average full grown weighing in the vicinity of 150 lbs. Post Mortens of the pigs purchased by the patrol revealed worm infestation and what could possibly have been a liver complaint.

Game is abundant, more especially along the banks of the SEPIK River. Hunting makes wild pigs, lizards, snakes, frogs, crocodiles, fish(the two latter items being available for those people who live within a day or two from the SEPIK River), and birds, including the gaura pigeon, are available to the people.

a feet

Hard Com

Page 38.

### AGRICULTURE AND LIVESTOCK. contd.

Sago is not natural to the area, but it has been obtained from the lower areas along the SEFIK to the West, and planted in suitable spots. The palms were normally seen in stands of four or five in number. Occasionally small amounts were purchased, but this item, though causing no surprise when seen, could not be called common. The patrol stumbled a ross a sago factory whilst in the KALGGLIMIN area, altitude 2000' - 2500' above sea level, the method of processing was very crude when compared with the coastal areas. Sago would seem to play a more important part in the diet of the KALGGLIMINS than elsewhere in the ATBALMIN area. Another interesting point, the sago is planted on hillsides, usually in swampy hellows, not along the river flats which would be more logical.

The OUTER ATBALMIN's diet is estimated to be better than that of the average primitive, no cases of malnutrition were seen. The people have a much greater variety of foods available than have the other TELEFOLMIN peoples.

#### TRACKS AND TERRAIN.

ORDER and the SEPIK River has a grain, it must run from the STAR MOUNTAINS. A general picture of the area \*Reuld be the towering STARS to the South overshadowing the hills that run apparently without rhyme or reason in almost all directions. The STAR MOUNTAINS, bleak in their upper extremities with grey unscaleable faces, scarred by recent landslides, which stand out which are covered with thick, virgin forest, secondary growth or gardens, giving a patchwork effect in places, green contrasting with green and the mellow brown of newly turned garden.

These hillsides, though not comparing with the STAR MOUNTAINS, are steep in their own right, dropping into narrow, gorgelike river beds that constrict the water, turning what could be a pleasant though ineffectual stream into a power-propelled torre nt that could be a danger to life.

The bigger rivers in the area, more especially the DIN, lie in open beds, the valley sides dropping steeply to the water which flows to the SEPIK over rock pavements. These beds are wide, delineated by bordering sand and brown boulder, and standing out to the aerial viewer.

Moving inland toward the STAR MOUNTAINS the going gets harder. Long pulls up into the silent moss forests where carriers shiver despite their activity. Festoons of moss lie everywhere, draped from the underside of all branches, covering tree trunks and roots, hiding pitfalls with a spongy carpet of bush green. To the colour conscious a delightful picture, from which everyone must derive some satisfaction, lessening the

Page 38.

AGRICULTURE AND LIVESTOCK. contd.

Sago is not natural to the area, but it has been obtained from the lower areas along the SEPIR to the West, and planted in suitable spots. The palms were normally seen in stands of four or five in number. Occasionally small amounts were purchased, but this item, though causing no surprise when seen, could not be called common. The patrol stumbled across a sago factory whilst in the KALGLIMIN area, altitude 2000! - 2500' above sea level, the method of processing was very crude when compared with the coastal areas. Sago would seem to play a more important part in the diet of the KALGLIMINS than elsewhere in the AFRAMIN area. Another interesting point, the sago is planted on hillsides, usually in swampy hollows, not along the river flats which would be more logical.

The OUTER ATBALMIN's dist is estimated to be better than that of the average primitive, no cases of malnutrition were seen. The people have a much greater variety of foods available than have the other TELEFOLMIN peoples.

### TRACKS AND TERRAIN.

If the country to the West between the PAPUAN BORDER and the SEPIK River has a grain, it must run from the STAR MCUNTAINS. A general picture of the area would be the towering STARS to the South overshadowing the hills that run apparently without rhyme or reason in almost all directions. The STAR MCUNTAINS, bleak in their upper extremities with grey unscaleable faces, scarred by recent landsildes, which stand out white and unweathered, contrast with the lesser hills, all of which are covered with thick, virgin forest, secondary growth or gardens, giving a patchwork effect in places, green contrasting with green and the mellow brown of newly turned garden.

These hillsides, though not comparing with the STAR MOUNTAINS, are steep in their own right, dropping into narrow, gorgelike river beds that constrict the water, turning what could be a pleasant though ineffectual stream into a power-propelled torre nt that could be a danger to life.

The bigger rivers in the area, more especially the DIN, lie in open beds, the valley sides dropping steeply to the water which flows to the SEPIK over rock pavements. These beds are wide, delineated by bordering sand and brown boulder, and standing out to the aerial viewer.

Moving inland toward the STAR MCUNTAINS the going gets harder. Long pulls up into the stlent moss forests where carriers shiver despite their activity. Festocns of moss lie everywhere, draped from the underside of all branches, covering tree trunks and roots, hiding pitfalls with a spongy carpet of bush green. To the colour conscious a delightful picture, from which everyone must derive some satisfaction, lessening the

Page 9.

TRACKS AND TERRAIN. contd.

gall of hard walking but not completely erasing it from the consciousness.

Apart from the small section of cleared road between TELEFOLMIN Station and the SEPIK River bridge, the patrol followed native tracks. They were, for the most part, barely discernible, and movement without guides was most difficult. The patrol moved for some days along hunting tracks which followed the general direction of the SEPIK; at times this entailed walking along the river bed, but often, when blocked by steep spurs rising abruptly from the river, forced to scale cliffs and skirt along perilous ledges of soft soil and greasy rock.

The nature of the terrain is such that satisfactory movement, without guides, is almost impossible. From the ground it is difficult to see far, and attempts to move on compass bearings invariably lead into a series of insurmountable obstacles. The ddary of this patrol has been fully recorded in order that future patrols will, should the local natives not wish to act as guides, not be compelled to move completely blind. Most of the tracks made great use of river and creek beds. The patrol traversed the extensive areas of secondary growth by walking on logs, the tracks meandering for seeming miles along slippery and rotten logs.

From the sheer walls of the STAR MCUNTAINS numerous small streams form and flow North to join the SEPIK, directly, or by confluence with other rivers. The ENIDGES-BRUCKEN(DIN) is the principal river in the area. It rises in the STAR MCUNTAINS, flows North until it is deflected by MOSSY RIDGE to flow parallel to the SEPIK, and after being joined by the NIOL Hiver it swings North to meet the SEPIK. Previous patrols had considered that the ENIDGES-ENUCKEN was distinct from the DIN. Their maps showed the DIN making its way to the SEPIK East of the ENIDGES-ENUCKEN. It was proved conclusively however that the ENIDGES-ENUCKEN. It was proved conclusively however that the ENIDGES-ENUCKEN and the DIN are one and the same. There are no major rivers entering the SEPIK between the ENIDGES-ENUCKEN and WATCHTOP. The BILKA was at one time thought to be the ERIDGES-ENUCKEN; the BILKA is however only a small stream, rising in the steep hills adjoining the SEPIK it flows North West to join that river. The other large river in the ATBALMIN area is the AL. It is the principal left bank tributary of the HOPE-HOFFINIOS(IP) river. The AL rises in the STAR MOUNTAINS, flows North West to join the HOPE-HOFFINIOS(IP) almost on the NETHERLANDS NEW GUINEA BÖRDER. THE HOPE-HOFFINIOS(IP) then flows on to join the SEPIK in AUSTRALIAN ADMINISTERED NEW GUINEA.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA. Patrol Report No 5.56/57. POSSIBLE AIRSTRIP SITES. The establishment of a Patrol Post will The establishment of a Patrol Post will provide the most effective means of administering the Outer ATBAIMIN. Such a Post would have to be supplied by air; the overland ferrying of essentials can be envisaged in the initial stages, but the protraction of such means of supply, whether stages, but the protraction of such means of supply, whether the carrier lines came from TELEFOLMIN or GREEN RIVEN, would not be practical. The Post's location would therefore be determined, due to the remoteness of the area, by the availability of possible airstrip sites suitable for development to take aircraft to the Norseman class.

This patrol noted three possible locations; one behind MOSSY RIDGE, the second overlooking the NONG River, and the third on the SEPIK itself(Please refer diary and attached map).

The first is a cleared area South of MOSSY RIDGE situated on AMTAMIN land. Lying North West-South East the strip is bordered to the North by the TAGAN River, the rich alluvial soil had been used by the locals as girdens. At the time of the patrol's visit however these gardens were eaten out, time of the patrol's visit however these gardens were eaten out. Two thousand feet of strip could be constructed with no real difficulty, depending upon the supervisor's personal ideas regarding the lie of the site. To get extra length it may be necessary to divert the TAGAN River and cut and clear some timber at both ends of the strip site. ends of the strip site.

This is a potential strip site, but in these Officers' eyes not a good one, surface firmness could be obtained without excessive work and drainage presents little worry but the approaches are definitely poor. Though planes could bring in worthwhile pay loads, back loading would be reduced to a minimum as the aircraft would have to obtain adequate height soon after take-off to clear the spurs that surround the site. soon after take-off to clear the spurs that surround the site. Approaches on the North side are poor. Two spurs rising within a mile face each other while the TAGAN River flows between them and into the NONG. Barring the Eastern approaches is a foothill that drops from the general direction of the STAR MCUNTAINS, decreasing in height as it approaches the SEPIK. A spur from MOSSY RIDGE runs out to meet this foothill. Were a plans to attempt a landing from this direction it would have to traverse these obstacles and descend act over steeply to the end of the strip. This would from the ground observer's vantage point, probably be the better of the two poor approaches. The opinion strip. This would, from the ground observer's vantage point, probably be the better of the two poor approaches. The opinion of an experienced pilot would be needed before it would be wise to proceed with this strip, the view from the air might reveal difficulties not observed from the ground.

The second strip was the best seen. Where the first mentioned had most cramped approaches, this area was quite open, well clear of any hill features that would make the approach tricky. The land form is that of a plateau dropping from where the forested slopes of the mountains level off, and from where the forested slopes of the mountains level off, and fralling gradually to a point 400 feet above the NONG River. The falling strange above the plateau ends abruptly in a sheer cliff face that plummets to the edge of the river. Two villages involving six houses are near the edge of the cliff face, while inland the

Page +/

# POSSIBLE AIRSTRIP SITES. contd.

plateau is disected by two small streams. Forested in the latter area the trees thin into secondary growth and old gardens until the villages are reached. The lie of the land makes drainage no problem.

an amount of physical effort would have to be growth and levelling would be needed, and though this work would take time, it is in no way impractical. The site is in a populated area but little or no help could be expected from the people. Planes would approach through the NONG Valley, coming in over the edge of the cliff and touching down. This would be a one way strip, planes turning and taking off over the NONG.

The third strip site was used as a dropping zone by the patrol and lies upon an island Southof the mouth of the HOPE-HOFFNUNGS River. The surface over the entire length (600 plus yards) is a firm alluvial soil on river boulders that have been packed by water pressure to form a base estimated hard have been packed by water pressure to form a base estimated hard have been packed by water pressure to form a base estimated hard have been packed by water pressure to form a base estimated hard have been packed by attemption to Norseman type. Of the three sites this would be the easiest to construct. The length and breadth were cleared for the patrol's air drop and all that would be required now is levelling. Nothing more could be asked with regard approaches. Bearing this out is the fact that the pilots, regard approaches. Bearing this out is the fact that the pilots, without climbing more than a couple of hundred feet.

Unfortunately this site lies in no-man's land, being between the populated ATBLIMIN, KALOGLIMIN Sub-Tribal area is about 6 hours walk away, and the populated MIANMIN across the second streamly of the THURNWALD RANGE, here merely a series of small hills. This site should be borne in mind by future patrols as a dropping zone. It would also be suitable as an emergency landing ground.

The area seen during the initial air survey by A.D.O. Neville and the writers may be situated near the headwaters of the YAK and NIOL Rivers. The second possible strip site is within three days walk of this area.

In conclusion it should be mentioned that in the opinion of both these Officers any patrol proceeding into the Outer ATBALMIN with the object of constructing an airstrip and/or Station must expect little or no assistance from the and/or Station was expect little or no assistance from the locals. The people would not, in their present stage of enlightenment, take up shovel to build an airstrip, lat alone walk two or three days to perform that action. Any physical work would have to be carried out by the carriers that accompany the patrol.

CENSUS.

The total estimated population for this area between TELEFOLMIN and the NETHERLANDS NEW GUINEA BORDER had, prior to this patrol, been 1,000 people. This can now be increased to an estimated maximum of 5,000 people, details of which are given below. In compiling these figures four factors were taken into account; the number of people seen by the patrol in each area; the number of houses; the extent of land cultivation; and lastly, but to no great extent, upon verbal reports.

The people's exploitation of a localised form of shifting agriculture makes population estimation, based on garden area, difficult. Experience proved that over distances this gave a totally wrong impression. Secondary growth and old sweet potato gardens appearing little different from current gardens.

Taking into consideration the fact that the area West of the YAK/NIOL Rivers was initially contacted by this patrol, it will be realised that population estimates by later patrols may be at variance with those given below. The people seen were very timid. Even those people East of this mark were surprisingly unsure of themselves, if their previous contact is borne in mind. Friendly contact was made with all the groups, and the fact that they entered the camp and left at will should increase their confidence, making the work of future patrols easier as far as this section of their work goes.

The ultimate in decentralisation has been achieved by these people, who are scattered far and wide. They have made use of the land available, to the hardship of patrols which wish to ascertain accurately how many of them there are.

### Population Estimates - ATBALMIN Tribe.

Sub-Tribe.	Min. Population.	Max. Population.
WIMURAPMIN SUBLANMIN KALDAGAMIN AMTANMIN - NONG Group " - ILELEM Group UPOKMIN KALOGIJMIN BAKDARMIN )	150 100 250 180 150 250 200	300 250 500 300 200 550 500
IAMDAISINA ) IMDELMIN )	250	500
IPUGINMIN ) KOBRIENMIN	300	500
TEKOMBIAKMIN BUSILMIN ALIMIN ANUNGKRIMIN	300 ?	800 300 200
ATEMKISMIN	100 y distinct tribal groups	200 s, no figures available.

Totals 2,330 5,100

Page 43.

MEDICAL AND HEALTH.

This area, from the SEPIK Crossing to the NETHERLANDS NEW GUINEA BORDER, falls away rapidly, from 6,500 feet above sea level above the SEPIK, a day out of TELEFOLMIN, to 500 feet above sea level near the N.N.G.BORDER, and it could be expected that the accepted tropical complainants would be found - Yaws, Scables, Tinea Imbricata, Filaria, Tropical Ulcers etc. The MIAMMIN, living at about 2,000 - 3,000 feet above sea level, that is higher than the average ATBAIMIN, is afflicted by some of the above, and it was therefore thought that the incidence would rise proportionately as the altitude dropped.

The patrol was well equipped to treat most sickness but it was not expected that the ATBAIMINS, little contacted as they are, would avail themselves of this facility. It is difficult to draw either a complete or accurate picture of the real situation in the area. Typically the patrol saw for the main only able bodied males. This is of course to be expected, as the visitors to the camp more than half expected that they might have to fight, or at least run for their freedom once their curiosity had been satiated. On the whole the impression gained was surprisingly favourably.

The ATBALMINS seen were good physical specimens, many of the men reaching heights of 5'8" which is tall among a people who would average around 5'4". They are long limbed to the extent of being rangy, and couple a state of dirtiness with an apparent clean bill of health. Doubtless this portion of the TELEFOLMIN Sub-District is no different to the others. There would be the unseen incurable condemned for the rest of his life to the smoky interior of his hut by a stinking uleer that makes walking impossible; aware or not of medicine he is content to let the status quo remain unchanged. Where ever possible the patrol treated the allments seen. These consisted of conjunctivitis, injuries that had turned septic, ulcers, boils, colds etc.

Treatment was accepted passively - the patients, in all probability, visualising to what use the bandages and plaster could be put, once the Government and its peculiar foibles had moved on.

Especially noticeable, as in the MIANMIN, was the high percentage of people, mainly females, with goitre of an advanced nature. Common too was the sight of middle aged males with hernias of the solarplexus. They seemed in no way incapacitated by these complaints. In the early stages of the patrol no 'grilli'(Tinea Imbricata') was seen, however near the AL River, a tributary of the HOPE-HCEFNUNGS River, several cases were noticed, it seems improbable that this complaint is confined to a small pocket.

The freedom from mosquitoes was surprising, considering the terrain would, if anything, encourage them. The swampy, river hinterlands - water lying in hollows, pools formed as rivers flooded and receded, villages built on pig-churned mad and surrounded by thick vegetation. Though the patrol personnel were equipped with mosquito nets, they were not used except to supplement blankets when the higher altitudes made themselves felt. Indications are that malaria exists in this region, perhaps the patrol was fortunate with the seasons, mosquitoes possibly being plentiful at other times of the year.

Page 44

# MEDICAL AND HEALTH. contd.

On two occasions movement was held up by the On two occasions movement was held up by the sickness of members of the patrol; apart from this general health was good. Treatments were given for coughs and colds, thought to be caused mainly by the changes in altitude, sores and lacerations, including rubbed shoulders, the occasional symptoms of malaria, boils and abscesses, and morals lifting general an asnirin. general an aspirin.

The first symptoms of a skin complaint that looked as though it might spread throughout the entire line, and incidentally caused these Officers a great deal of trouble, became apparent during one of the sick parades. A carrier, who became apparent during one of the sick parades. In small goosepimplelike spots that later formed a large blister, in small goosepimplelike spots that later formed a large blister, in small goosepimplelike spots that later formed a large blister, which in turn dried into a mass of sores. Despite efforts this which in turn dried into a mass of sores. Despite efforts this which in turn dried into a mass of sores. Despite efforts this which in turn dried into a mass of sores. Despite efforts this with in turn dried into a mass of sores. Despite efforts this which in turn dried into a mass of sores a period and in the sores dressed men were segregated, given daily injections and the sores dressed with zinc oream. Eventually they responded to this treatment, there were no further outbreaks there were no further outbreaks

constable MATUM collapsed on the track with malaria despite the issue of prophylactics. He recovered two days later. On the return trip a carrier reported one morning complaining of a pain in the scrotum. His left testicle seemed complaining of a pain in the scrotum. His left testicle seemed swellen, there were no symptoms of hernia, and his spleen was swellen temperature 105. A days treatment with chloromycetin, normal, temperature 105. A days treatment with chloromycetin, 6 capsules then 3 every 6 hours, reduced the temperature and the man said he was all right. On return to the Station this man was admitted to the hospital, where he was detained for observat— was admitted to the hospital, where he was detained for observat— on before being permitted to return to his village.

The patrol was accompanied throughout by Native Medical Orderly HAUARI. Loaned by Mr. B. Gob.e, Medical Assistant, Telefolmin, he did good work and his services were greatly appreciated. He carried out his duties well despite a had break tree. bad knee.

### TRADE.

It was particularly evident that the people, contacted by previous patrols, tried to strike a harder bargain than those initially contacted West of the NIOL River. Natches razor blades, mbrrors, bangles and beads, the last two items being especially popular, were used throughout for smaller suprobases. purchases

general shortage throughout the area. Crude, stone axes of a purely utilitarian nature were in evidence, their bite-like marks on the trunks of trees caused the blase TELEFOIMINS a deal of on the trunks of trees caused the blase TELEFOIMINS a deal of hilarity. The ATBALMINS make irregular trading expeditions into hilarity. The ATBALMINS make irregular trading expeditions into hilarity. The ATBALMINS have compatiful to the Inner ATBALMINS, NETHERLANDS NEW GUINES, to their compatifuls the Inner ATBALMINS, and into PAFUA to see the WOKEIMINS. Fine woven net bags, shell (that they receive from the WOKEIMINS), what little steel they do own is traded from the WOKEIMINS and the ATBALMIN Sub-Tribes near

Patrol Report No 5.56/57.

Page 45

TRADE. contd.

the Station, exorbitant prices being demanded for old knives and tomahawks.

Salt and shell held no attraction for the ATBALMINS. Samples of salt were given, and eventually they will acquire the taste. This will mean that patrols will not have to carry such a diversified range of trade items. The shell 'TAMBU' was not acceptable, the people claiming they received a better line from the West from an unidentified source.

CONCLUSION .

The ATBALMIN people did not greet this patrol as expected, but as it was later realized, the MIANMIN trouble, instead of reassuring them of the Government's intentions, aroused only mistrust and doubt. It is considered that regular patrols are now needed. The period between this patrol and the previous patrol in 1951 was too great. It is not suggested that patrols proceed all the way to the N.N.G.BORDER as on this occasion, but it is thought that the following programme should be considered. Patrols move into the EUSILMIN area via TIFALMIN, travelling time approximately six days, native food would be available during the first three days. From EUSILMIN the patrol could move among the people of the DIN and NONG Valleys, before returning to TELEFOLMIN via the DAGIAM and ILELEM Rivers. As returning to TELEFOLMIN via the DAGIAM and ILELEM Rivers. As these patrols consolidate the Government's influence, more people will come forward, and more food will be made available, enabling patrols to extend steadily Westwards.

The main problem confronting patrols in the ATBAIMIN is food. The solution is in small parties with the ability to move rapidly through the unpopulated areas, such parties would have a greater range, and would be able to spare more time when people were reached. Large, heavily loaded parties, such as this patrol, eat themselves out of food before reaching the hoppilation, and consequently, cannot devote the time needed to population, and consequently, cannot devote the time needed to establish sound and harmonious relations with a primitive people. Gertainly the air dropping of food counters this, but the cost is prohibitive, and often the patrol would be required to search for several days to locate a suitable dropping site.

Whilst in the ATBAIMIN the patrol unsuccessfully requested permission to proceed to GREEN RIVER Fatrol Post, to re-equip for the trip back to TELEFOLMIN. It was planned to move to GREEN RIVER by following the AUGUST (YAPSIEI) River, A well maintained bridge spans the SEPIK near the HOPE-HOFFNUNGS (IP) River, and from there it is less than a days walk to the AUGUST. Food would have been little difficulty; sufficient was held to enable the patrol to reach the extensive sago areas between the AUGUST and the SEPIK, and from there food could have been made as required. The oft-quoted myth that a patrol from TELEFOLMIN could not reach GREEN RIVER without an air-drop

1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1

Patrol Report No 5.56/57.

Page 46.

CONCLUSION. contd.

can be regarded as incorrect. Such a trip would have enabled the patrol to view the TAWU Valley from its Western end, and also possibly contact some of the tribal groups reported during the MIANMIN patrol to live in the vicinity of TABLE MOUNTAIN. Knowledge of the entire Western end of the Sub-District would then have been gained, making the work of future patrols considerably easier.

Despite much encouragement the patrol could not persuade any of the Outer ATBALMENS to visit the Station. Quite a number of men offered to do so when initially invited, but as the time to depart drew near, they quietly slipped away. One BUSILMEN youth was very keen and indicated his willingness to come, he accompanied the patrol for several days before he succumbed to the influence of several men and returned to his village. Future patrols should be able to renew the friendly contact made this trip and establish better relations, providing there is not lengthy delay between this patrol and the next. The ATBALMIN men and women(ATEMENTSMIN Sub-Tribe), newly returned from the MIANMIN trials in WEMAK, will be good ambassadors for the Government. They should be able to induce some of their tribesfolk from the outer areas to come to the Station for visits.

The patrol failed to locate a suitable Patrol Post site from which the ATBAIMIN could be administered. There is an estimated population of 5,000 people in the entire area, but there appears no concentration of people in any one section. but there appears no concentration of people in any one section. Only one of the three possible airstrip sites has any worthwhile population nearby. Before making final plans for the future administration of the area it is suggested that a careful examination of the country North of the SEPIK, in the region of the lower TAWU River, be made. It is known that this area is lower TAWU River, be made. It is known that there will be many populated, and whilst it is most doubtful that there will be many people, the terrain appears not too rugged, and should a suitable airstrip site be located, much consideration should be given to the establishment of a Patrol Post when staff becomes available. From such a Post it would, besides administering the people in the immediate vicinity be possible to control the Western section of the aTBAIMIN, access bridges exist across the SEPIK. In the of the ATBAIMIN, access bridges exist across the SEPIK. In the initial stages, supplies could ressibly be ferried up the AUGUST by power cance, but that of course would depend upon many factors, position of Post, weather, tides, etc. The Eastern section of the ATBAIMIN could be controlled effectively from TELEFOLMIN. When ATBAIMIN could be controlled effectively from TELEFOLMIN, when the group that were sighted by the air survey, see under Native Situation, is eventually located, and should the population be as large as thought, then plans for the area would have to be reconsidered greatly.

I I I I I I I I I I

G.F.Booth, PATROL OFFICER.

P.C.A.Conroy, PATROL OFFICER

Patrol Report No 5.56/57.

Page #7.

REPORT ON NATIVE CONSTABULARY.

APPENDIX 'A'.

No. 2055 Lance Corporal Liv II.

Experienced and reliable NCO who in conjunction with YENDABARI did excellent work.

No. 6079PA Lance Corporal YENDARARI. A tower of strength at all times.

No. 5125 Constable TORAIM.

Pleasant type, not a good bush man but should improve.

No. 6554 Constable WALAMAIWAI.

Did the usual excellent work now expected of him.

No. 7403 Constable KUSINO.

Really fine bush policeman, uses his brains.

No. 7404 Constable OVISIM.
Sound but not very enterprising.

No. 7494 Constable MATUM. Sick for much of patrol, work O.K. otherwise.

No. 8969 Constable AINA.
Quite willing but not very bright.

No. 8975 Constable KUOFERA. Reliable bush policeman.

No. 8973 Constable KAUPA. Satisfactory worker.

No. 8979 Constable MAI.
Plenty of energy though at times a little misdirected.

No. 9005 Constable LILI. A rather negative quantity.

No. 9006 Constable NIGI.
Did not show up.

No. 9053 Constable ARE. Satisfactory worker.

No. 9185 Constable LARIF.

Excelled at bridging flooded rivers, other work good.

G.F.Booth, OFFICER OF R.F.&.N.G.C.

PPC.A.Conroy,
OFFICER of R.P.&.N.C.C.

Males only essential item phallocrypt - made from hollowed gourd. Hornbill beaks also seen. Small male children - unlike TELEFOLMINS also wear this item. Females wear a short layered grass skirt. - decoration. Males - hair cut short, uncovered or else decorated with an opossum pelt pinned around the head and looking rather like a 'Davey Crockett' hat. A band of snakeskin or similar material tied across the forehead - often decorated with 'girierial tied across the forenead - often decorated with 'giri-giri'shell. Yulls projecting upward from nose and held in place by above band. Nose pegs - through sprtum of either wood or hand carved quartz. Necklets of giri-giri sewn on bark cloth, beads, or pigs teeth ( they say these are not traded but have to be taken from quarry). Woven armbands - some pig's have to be taken from quarry). Noven armbands - some pig pistles. Around waist wear either bands of lawyer vine or layer upom layer of(three thread)plaited cord. Plaited or woven bands below the knee on either leg. Females. - little decoration on few seen. Necklet of shell here and there. Mainly beads. Tatooing or scarification of either sex non existant. - division of labour. Males - original clearing of garden sites and latterly their fencing. Supply of protein through hunting. Building of houses. Manufacture of weapons and tools. Females - planting and maintainance of gardens. Cooking f6ods. Weaving of billums for trading purposes - carrying of everything when on the move. Agriculture. See section in body of report. Sweet potato and taro are See section in body of report. Sweet potato and taro are staple crops. Other items - sage crude processing methods. Use fronds from palm -two troughs at right angles the higher having a strainer of tapa cloth. Washed - sieved - collected in lower trough and dried, Also plant sugar came, pit-pit, variety of cabbages, cucumbers, tobacco, bananas and ginger. Localised form of shifting agriculture practised - extensive land holdings make this practicable. All main gardens are fenced - two parallel uprights with logs laid between them. - gathering. Diet supplemented with fungi, wild honey, pandanus nuts, bread fruit. Though latter grow wild thought to have nominal owners.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.

APPENDIX 'B'

The attitude of the people encountered during this patrol was such; so many lies and mis-statements being told; that little could be achieved in this field. The following may help to draw a more complete picture of the people and is

Patrol Report No 5.56/57.

included for what it is worth.

ANTHROPOLOGY.

People. - dress.

111111

Patrol Report No 5.56/57.

Page 49.

ANTHROPOLOGY.cont.

APPENDIX 'B'.

### + hunting.

Game includes pigs, birds, snakes - crocodile and fish for those who live in the vicinity of the SEPIK River. Use of simple trap - employing springy sapling and noose noted.

### - livestock.

Pigs and dogs kept for the main - few birds cockatoos etc.

### Land - ownership.

Communially owned with usufructory rights to single persons or family groups. The sub-tribes in this area own such an expanse per capita that it is doubtful if disputes ever arise. People say they never have trouble here.

#### - settlements.

Five house average. Shifting agriculture means men have main and garden houses. Peregrinate from one to another.

### - suffix.

'BIL' corresponds to TELEFOLMIN 'AVIP' i.e. place. Attached to end of place names.

#### Marriage.

Inter sub-tribe - may be intra sub-tribe if families have no ties. Most probably the same system as in TELEFOLMIN area Bride price paid but may be subsidiary arrangements for the exchange of another female. Bride and groom - husband and wife live in separate house or communially with other families.

#### Death.

Bodies placed on raised catafalque these may be built anywhere. i.e. not grouped.

### Tools.

Stone axes ground from green or black stone. Blade held in 'V' shaped socket and bound horizontally in Cleft stick. No ornate platting - purely utilitarian. Sago pulpers have hard wood head tied in a cleft stick. Length of vine from haft to pulping edge. Engravers - opossum teeth in wooden handle. Needles of opossum bore - hole drilled in thick end to take thread.

### Initiation.

Little known. Concerns males entering puberty. Faces painted red - hair caked in red clay mixture - two 'pig tails' attached. These are constructed of lawyer vine - also tinted red. One looks as though it might contain a broad bladed bamboo arrow.

Patrol Report No 5.56/57.

ANTHROPOLOGY.

Page 50 .

APPENDIX 'B'.



House seen at WOIBI 26/4/57. First of type struck. Roof of sago thatch. Dimensions; from ground to floor 12 feet; from floor to ridge 8 feet. 12 feet wide and 20 long. Timber used throughout no larger than mans arm. Interior lined with bark. Exterior walled in split billets of timber. Woven wicker basket hanging underneath contains clay. Used as fireplace.

House below also at WOIBI. Roof of sago thatch. Dimensions:—
Left end to hallway 25 feet - hallway 6 feet right hand section 12 feet long. From floor to ridge 12 feet and built two or three feet off the ground. 14 feet wide. Constructional materials as above. Decorations ?? on roof pandanus fronds bound as shown. Step down from main roof of two feet. Hallway extends from side to side. Completely open.Doors lead off into both sections of house.



11'

Patrol Report No. 5.56/57.

Page 5/

ANTHROPOLOGY.cont.

APPENDIX 'B'.

Type of house seen in the BUSILMIN area of the ATBALMIN. Built two feet off the ground and constructed throughout of small - limbth or so timber. Interior lined with bark, Exterior of split lengths of pandamus palm wood.

Perfectly circular.
Roof frame constructed
of pandanus palm
and type of black palm.
Thatched in pandanus
leaf.

House below seen in the NOBI - ELU area. Almost perfectly circular. Roofed in sage thatch on a frame of pliable finger thin saplings and pandanus palm wood. "Raffters" cut to length and lawyer vine run around edge to get curve. House built ten feet off the ground. Interior lined with bark while exterior of vine run horizontally around house at six inch intervals. Usual to see vertical billets of timber used. Basket fatened under house containing clay which forms base of fire place.

